Multimodularity in the Stochastic Appointment Scheduling Problem with Discrete Arrival Epochs

Christos Zacharias and Tallys Yunes

Department of Management Science, University of Miami Business School, Coral Gables, FL 33146.
{czacharias,tallys}@bus.miami.edu

We address the problem of designing appointment scheduling strategies in a stochastic environment accounting for patient no-shows, non-punctuality, general stochastic service times, and unscheduled emergency walk-ins. A good appointment schedule seeks to help outpatient clinics to utilize their resources efficiently while containing patients' waiting times. The task of identifying an optimal schedule is modeled as a nonlinear integer program, where the objective function is the outcome of stochastic analysis in transient state. We maintain the discrete nature of the appointment scheduling problem by considering arrival epochs with discrete supports. By looking at discrete-time snapshots of the random evolution of a single-server queueing model, we characterize probabilistically the system's workload over time as a function of an appointment schedule and we derive recursive expressions for the performance measures of interest. Subsequently, we unfold discrete convexity properties of the optimization problem. We prove that under general conditions the objective function is supermodular and componentwise convex. Under assumptions on patient punctuality, we prove that the optimal scheduling strategy minimizes a multimodular function; a property which guarantees that a locally optimal schedule is also globally optimal. The size of the local neighborhood, however, grows exponentially with the dimension of the problem. To the best of our knowledge, this study is the first to develop and implement an algorithm for minimizing locally a multimodular function over nonnegative integer vectors via submodular set-function minimization over ring families; a task that can be performed in polynomial time.

Key words: transient queues; appointment scheduling; discrete optimization; multimodularity

History: accepted for publication in Management Science on Oct 12 2018

---

1. Introduction

Appointment scheduling is a ubiquitous endeavor across outpatient clinics in an effort to optimally manage their patient arrivals. From an operational standpoint, a good schedule strikes the right balance between efficient resource utilization and short waiting times. Outpatient clinics often face various sources of variability that disrupt their daily operations, and which add layers of complexity to the appointment scheduling problem. For example, there is variability and seasonality in the daily demand for outpatient care, it is common for patients to not show up for their scheduled services, patients who show up are not necessarily punctual, consultation times are stochastic, and unscheduled emergency patients may need to be seen by their provider on short notice.

We address the problem of designing optimal appointment scheduling strategies so that outpatient clinics utilize their resources efficiently, while containing patients' waiting times, in a stochastic environment. By looking at discrete-time snapshots of the random evolution of a single-server

queueing model, we characterize probabilistically the system's workload over time as a function of an appointment schedule and we derive recursive expressions for the performance measures of interest. We maintain the discrete nature of the appointment scheduling problem by considering arrival epochs with discrete supports. The task of finding an optimal schedule is modeled as a nonlinear integer program. We identify conditions under which the problem possesses discrete convexity properties and propose an algorithm that solves the combinatorial problem effectively and efficiently. Our three main contributions can be summarized as follows:

(i) **Queueing:** Our queueing model provides a unifying platform for addressing the well studied appointment scheduling problem, as many single-server models in the literature can be considered as its special cases (e.g., Kaandorp and Koole (2007), Robinson and Chen (2010), Zeng et al. (2010), LaGanga and Lawrence (2012), and Zacharias and Pinedo (2017) with $s = 1$). This is a combined outcome from considering general stochastic service times, non-punctuality, and our approach to characterize the random evolution of the workload process of the system (as opposed to the queue-length process).

(ii) **Discrete optimization:** We prove that, under general conditions, the objective function is supermodular and componentwise convex. While these structural properties have an intuitive interpretation about the interactions between the decision variables, and have served as the basis for developing heuristic solutions in the literature (for example in LaGanga and Lawrence (2012)), they are not enough to ensure that the problem can be solved to exact optimality. When patients promptly arrive for their scheduled appointments with the same show-up probability, we prove that the optimal scheduling strategy minimizes a multimodular function. This property guarantees that a locally optimal schedule is also globally optimal. The size of the local neighborhood, however, grows exponentially with the dimension of the problem. To the best of our knowledge, this study is the first to develop and implement an algorithm for minimizing locally (and eventually globally) a multimodular function over nonnegative integer vectors in polynomial time. This allowed us to solve large problems up to 96 slots. Our optimization framework bridges recent advances in discrete convex analysis and submodular set-function minimization over ring families, and has the potential to help address problems in other areas within and beyond the field of healthcare operations.

(iii) **Managerial insights:** Our stochastic model, in conjunction with our efficient optimization procedure, allowed us to gain some novel insights into optimal appointment scheduling. For example, how should outpatient clinics adjust their scheduling strategies in order to deal with the various sources of uncertainty? What is the right timescale for an appointment schedule so that it is practical and achieves our operational goals?

2. Related Literature

The appointment scheduling problem has received much attention in the operations management literature, and it is still an active area of academic research. Ahmadi-Javid et al. (2017) provide a comprehensive review of analytical and numerical optimization studies (published between 2003 and 2016) for designing and planning outpatient appointment systems. Due to the inherent complexity of the problem, and for the sake of analytical tractability, the existing literature often relies on stylized assumptions. For example, it is common to assume that patients who show up are punctual, and/or to assume that service times are either deterministic or follow an exponential distribution (and thus leveraging its memoryless property), and/or to assume that there are no emergency walk-ins. However, consultation times in practice are neither deterministic nor exponential (Cayirli et al. (2006)), patients are not always punctual (Kim et al. (2018)), and unscheduled emergency walk-ins are often significant (Cayirli et al. (2012)). From the patient's point of view, Liu et al. (2018) study patient preferences and choice behavior to better understand how patients value the various operational attributes when scheduling appointments.

2.1. Inter-day and Intra-day Models

Some papers in the literature seek to optimize the inter-day operations of outpatient clinics over some finite scheduling horizon, without capturing the detailed intra-day dynamics. For example, Patrick et al. (2008), Liu et al. (2010), Feldman et al. (2014), and Truong (2015) develop and analyze dynamic models that deal with daily demand uncertainty and take into account the costs of indirect delay (i.e., the time gap between the request for an appointment and the actual offered appointment) in the scheduling decisions. Green and Savin (2008), Liu and Ziya (2014), Liu (2016), and Zacharias and Armony (2017) analyze the appointment backlog and indirect delay with queueing systems in steady state.

Another stream of literature seeks to optimize a single day's operations by analyzing the detailed intra-day dynamics. For example, in Green et al. (2006), Hassin and Mendel (2008), Robinson and Chen (2010), Zeng et al. (2010), LaGanga and Lawrence (2012), Zacharias and Pinedo (2014), Chen and Robinson (2014), and Zacharias and Pinedo (2017), it is assumed that there is enough demand to fill any daily schedule with appointments, and the objective is to design an optimal static schedule for a single day by properly managing patients' appointment times. Green et al. (2006) further establish dynamic priority rules that deal with unscheduled emergency patients. Our work belongs to this stream of literature, and to the best of our knowledge, our stochastic model is the first to consider jointly all main sources of variability: general stochastic service times, no-shows, non-punctuality, and unscheduled emergency walk-ins.

Feldman et al. (2014) have pointed out that the simultaneous consideration of appointment day (inter-day) and time of day (intra-day) in the scheduling decisions is an important problem that has not been studied adequately in the literature due to its large dimensionality.

2.2. Continuous and Discrete Static Models

The single day static appointment scheduling problem has been analyzed in the literature in a variety of modeling approaches and optimization procedures. One way to classify the various models is with respect to the type of decision variables: discrete, continuous, or a mixture. In continuous settings (e.g., Wang (1997), Lau and Lau (2000), Hassin and Mendel (2008), Luo et al. (2012), and Kuiper et al. (2015)) the main decision variables are the interarrival times of a fixed set of patients. Luo et al. (2012) also consider the setting where the number of patients to be scheduled is a decision variable. The optimization problem in these continuous models is solved via nonlinear programming techniques (e.g., sequential quadratic programming, quasi-Newton method, interior point methods) that identify local optima. If the objective function is assumed/believed/proved to be convex, then local optima should also be global optima. Luo et al. (2012) have, in fact, shown numerically that there might be multiple local optima. They mitigate this issue by choosing the best solution for different starting points of interior-point algorithms. Kong et al. (2013), Mak et al. (2015), Qi (2017), and Jiang et al. (2017) use robust optimization techniques to provide tractable and equivalent conic programming and linear programming formulations with exact solutions.

In discrete settings, typically (e.g., Kaandorp and Koole (2007), Zeng et al. (2010), Robinson and Chen (2010), LaGanga and Lawrence (2012), Zacharias and Pinedo (2017)) a workday is partitioned into an integer number of slots, and the decision variables become how many patients to schedule in each slot (potentially zero). In some discrete models the total number of patients is further allowed to be the outcome of optimization, as opposed to a fixed problem parameter. The discrete non-linear optimization problem is solved via either some local search procedure, complete enumeration on a combinatorially large solution space, or heuristics, depending on the theoretical findings. For example, Kaandorp and Koole (2007) and Zeng et al. (2010) proved that the objective function is multimodular in a single-server system with exponential service times. Zacharias and Pinedo (2017) proved multimodularity of the objective for the multi-server system with deterministic service times. Multimodularity guarantees the global optimality of solutions that are optimal within some discrete local neighborhood. Wang et al. (2018) proved multimodularity of the objective for the single-server system with deterministic service times and general walk-in arrivals, and developed an equivalent two-stage stochastic linear programming formulation. Our work is the first study to identify conditions on the arrival process (as a function of scheduled

traffic) under which the objective is multimodular for general stochastic service times, and to identify conditions under which the multimodularity property collapses.

A distinctive case of a static model is the one in Begen and Queyranne (2011), where the optimization problem is to identify on a continuous space the optimal interarrival times of a given set of heterogeneous patients. By considering independent discrete probability distributions for the service times, they prove existence of an integer optimal schedule and, under a mild condition on the objective coefficients, they prove that the objective function is L-convex. Begen et al. (2012) extend the results of Begen and Queyranne (2011) to consider joint discrete distributions based on independent random samples, and determine bounds on the number of independent samples required to obtain a near-optimal solution with high probability. Ge et al. (2014) extend the results of Begen and Queyranne (2011) and Begen et al. (2012) to account for piecewise linear cost functions with integer break points.

2.3. Discrete Optimization

In discrete optimization it is pivotal to identify structures that guarantee the success of some efficient optimization procedure; either to exact optimality or within some good approximation factor. Various researchers have proposed discrete analogues of convex functions, all possessing the following property: a local optimum is also a global optimum. Examples include "discretely-convex" functions by Miller (1971), "multimodular" functions by Hajek (1985), "integrally convex" functions by Favati and Tardella (1990), and "M/M$^\natural$-convex" and "L/L$^\natural$-convex" functions by Murota (1998). Locality though is defined in different ways, according to the type of discrete convexity considered. Multimodular functions and their properties were introduced by Hajek (1985) in the context of optimal admission control to queues with no state information. Altman et al. (2000) generalize some of Hajek (1985)'s results and present additional properties of multimodular functions and asymptotically optimal admission control policies with no state information. In the static appointment scheduling problem, an optimal schedule is established in advance without any prior knowledge about the resulting arrival process or the workload of the system over time (i.e., no future state information). Therefore, intuition suggests that the appointment scheduling problem possesses multimodularity as well, under certain assumptions.

It is demonstrated in Murota (2005) that multimodularity and L$^\natural$-convexity are related through a linear transformation. Both properties guarantee the global optimality of local optima. Locality though is defined differently under these two notions of discrete convexity. Both local neighborhoods of a given vector $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}^n$ contain $2^{n+1} - 2$ neighbors, a number that grows exponentially with the dimension of the problem, but they are not identical. As an example, Figure 1 illustrates what the local neighborhoods look like in three dimensions. Murota (2005) provides an algorithm for

minimizing an unconstrained $L^\natural$-convex function over $\mathbb{Z}^n$ in polynomial time. The same algorithm can be readily adjusted to minimize an unconstrained multimodular function over $\mathbb{Z}^n$ through a linear transformation. However, as we demonstrate in §4.2, minimizing a multimodular function over $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$ requires a more careful treatment, since the linear transformation results in minimization of an $L^\natural$-convex function subject to non-trivial constraints. By combining the results of Murota (2005) and Schrijver (2000), we propose and implement the first polynomial time algorithm for minimizing locally a multimodular function over nonnegative integer vectors via unconstrained submodular set-function minimization.

Figure 1   Local neighborhoods under discrete convexity in three dimensions.

(a) $L^\natural$-convex local neighborhood in $\mathbb{Z}^3$ (b) Multimodular local neighborhood in $\mathbb{Z}^3$
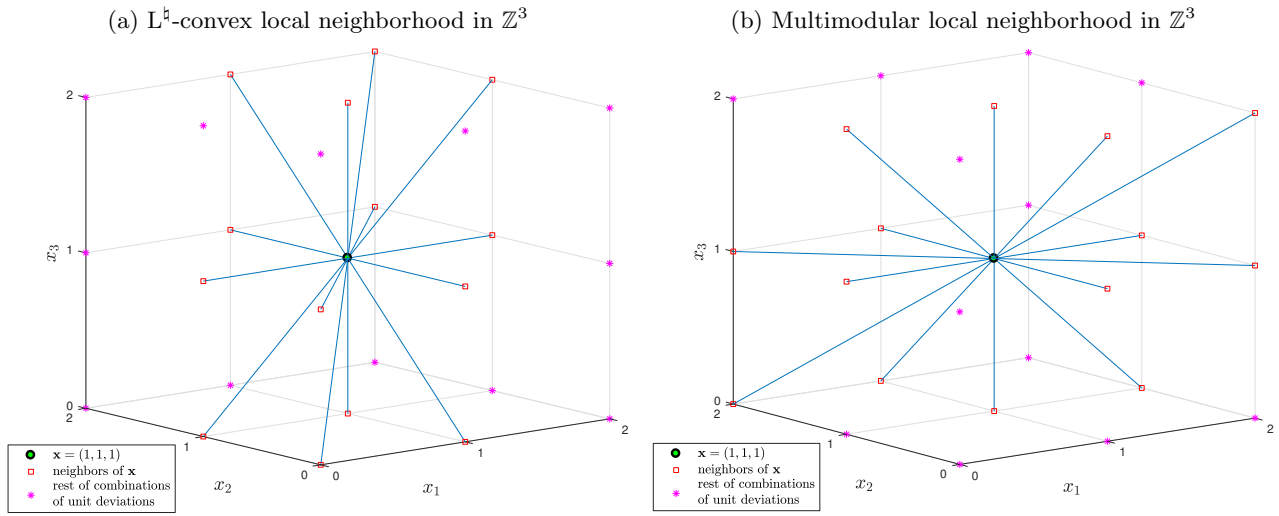
3. Queueing Model

In this section a single-server queueing model is introduced, based on which we characterize the random evolution of the system's workload over time and we derive recursive expressions for the performance measures of interest. The model and assumptions are as follows:

• **Queueing system:** Single-server queue in transient state with discrete arrival epochs and general stochastic service times. The queue is work conserving and the service discipline is first-in, first-out (FIFO).

• **Timescale:** Time is measured in minutes, and the length of a regular workday is T minutes, during which the scheduled appointments are allocated. The clinic, however, continues to work overtime as well, beyond T, until the queue empties out. Time is continuous, yet a workday is partitioned into n discrete time slots of equal duration $d = T/n$, e.g., slots of 30 mins, 15 mins, 10 mins, 5 mins, 1 min etc., depending on how refined we would like a schedule to be. We assume that d is a positive integer such that n is also some positive integer. The discrete time slots are denoted by $t = 1, 2, ..., n, n + 1$, where slot $n + 1$ is the first overtime slot. Assuming that the first regular slot starts at time zero, then time slot t occupies the time interval $[(t - 1)d, td)$.

- **Arrival process:** There are two arrival streams: one driven by scheduled appointments and one from unscheduled emergency walk-ins. An appointment schedule is denoted by a vector

$$\mathbf{x} = (x_1, \ldots, x_n) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n,$$

where x_t is the number of patients assigned to slot t, i.e., scheduled to arrive at time $(t-1)d$. We denote the partial schedule up to slot t with $\mathbf{x}_t = (x_1, x_2, ..., x_t) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^t$, $t = 1, 2, ..., n$.

Patients are not necessarily punctual and may arrive either on time, earlier, later than their scheduled appointment time, or not show up at all. We consider that no-show probabilities are slot-dependent. In particular, we consider that each patient assigned to slot t independently shows up with probability $p_t \in (0, 1]$, i.e., a patient assigned to slot t showing up or not is an independent Bernoulli(p_t) trial. We also assume that the actual arrival slots of patients assigned to some slot t, given that they show up, are i.i.d. random variables with discrete support on some subset of $\{1, 2, \ldots, n\}$. We denote with $q_{t\tau}$ the probability that a patient assigned to slot t will arrive at the beginning of slot τ, and for notational convenience we denote the no-show probabilities as

$$q_{tn+1} = 1 - \sum_{\tau=1}^{n} q_{t\tau} = 1 - p_t, \ \ t = 1, 2, ..., n.$$

The random vector $\mathbf{S^x} = (S_1^{\mathbf{x}}, S_2^{\mathbf{x}}, ..., S_n^{\mathbf{x}}) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ denotes the arrival process from scheduled appointments under $\mathbf{x}$, where $S_t^{\mathbf{x}}$ is the number of scheduled patients that arrive right at the beginning of slot $t = 1, 2, ..., n$. Independently from the schedule $\mathbf{x}$ and the system's workload, unscheduled emergency walk-ins may arrive throughout the day. The random vector $\mathbf{U} = (U_1, U_2, ..., U_n) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ denotes the unscheduled arrivals and follows some multivariate distribution with finite mean. The resulting arrival process from both schedule $\mathbf{x}$ and walk-ins is denoted by the random vector $\mathbf{A^x} = (A_1^{\mathbf{x}}, A_2^{\mathbf{x}}, ..., A_n^{\mathbf{x}}) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$, where $A_t^{\mathbf{x}} = S_t^{\mathbf{x}} + U_t$ is the total number of patients that arrive right at the beginning of slot $t = 1, 2, ..., n$. We denote the partial arrival process up to slot t with $\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = (A_1^{\mathbf{x}}, A_2^{\mathbf{x}}, ..., A_t^{\mathbf{x}}) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^t$, $t = 1, 2, ..., n$.

- **Service times:** Service times are i.i.d. random variables following some general distribution (either continuous, discrete, or a mixture) with finite mean μ and variance σ^2. Let R be the random variable representing one service time. We denote the k-fold convolution of R as

$$R^{(k)} = \sum_{i=1}^{k} R_i,$$

where $R_i \sim R$, and as a notational convention we consider that $R^{(0)} = 0$ with probability one.

- **New-workload process:** Let the random vector $\mathbf{Y^x} = (Y_1^{\mathbf{x}}, Y_2^{\mathbf{x}}, ..., Y_n^{\mathbf{x}}) \in \mathbb{R}_+^n$ denote the *new-workload* process under schedule $\mathbf{x}$, i.e., $Y_t^{\mathbf{x}}$ new workload arrives at the beginning of slot t with distribution

$$Y_t^{\mathbf{x}} \sim R^{(A_t^{\mathbf{x}})}, \ t = 1, 2, ..., n.$$

We denote the new-workload process up to slot t with $\mathbf{Y}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = (Y_1^{\mathbf{x}}, Y_2^{\mathbf{x}}, ..., Y_t^{\mathbf{x}}) \in \mathbb{R}_+^t$, $t = 1, 2, ..., n$.

- **Workload process:** The workload of the system right at the end of slot t, i.e., the unfinished workload carried forward from slot t to slot $t+1$, is denoted by $Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}$. The workload process $\mathbf{Z}^{\mathbf{x}} = (Z_1^{\mathbf{x}}, Z_2^{\mathbf{x}}, ..., Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}) \in \mathbb{R}_+^n$ satisfies the Lindley recursion

$$Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \max\{Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} + Y_t^{\mathbf{x}} - d, 0\}, \ \text{for } t = 1, 2, \ldots, n, \tag{1}$$

where $Z_0^{\mathbf{x}} = 0$ with probability one, and $Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}$ corresponds to the overtime workload. We denote the partial workload process up to slot t with $\mathbf{Z}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = (Z_1^{\mathbf{x}}, Z_2^{\mathbf{x}}, ..., Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}) \in \mathbb{R}_+^t$, $t = 1, 2, ..., n$.

- **Idle-time process:** Finally, we define the idle-time process as the vector $\mathbf{L}^{\mathbf{x}} = (L_1^{\mathbf{x}}, L_2^{\mathbf{x}}, ..., L_n^{\mathbf{x}}) \in [0, d]^n$, where $L_t^{\mathbf{x}}$ denotes the idle time during slot t and

$$L_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \max\{d - Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} - Y_t^{\mathbf{x}}, 0\}, \ \text{for } t = 1, 2, \ldots, n. \tag{2}$$

From (1), (2), and the identity $x^+ - x^- = x \ \forall x \in \mathbb{R}$, we also get the relationship

$$Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} - L_t^{\mathbf{x}} = Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} + Y_t^{\mathbf{x}} - d, \ \text{for } t = 1, 2, ..., n. \tag{3}$$

3.1. Transient Analysis

Variants of the recursion in (1) have been analyzed in the literature for performance analysis of either a workload process or a queue-length process in transient state. For example, Janssen and van Leeuwaarden (2005) analyze the expected waiting time for the discrete $D/G/1$ queue in transient state and its rate of convergence to steady state. Zeng et al. (2010), Robinson and Chen (2010), and Zacharias and Pinedo (2017), by assuming that patients are punctual, make use of the dynamics captured in a Lindley recursion in order to provide recursive expressions for the probability distribution of a queue-length process in transient state, and consequently recursive expressions for the performance measures of interest. In our setting, a recursive derivation for the probability distribution of $Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}$ based on (1) requires that $\mathbf{Y}_t^{\mathbf{x}}$ be a sequence of independent random variables; a condition which does not hold when patients are non-punctual and/or when the walk-in arrival process follows some multivariate distribution. We overcome this obstacle as follows:

(a) First, we derive recursively the conditional cumulative distribution function (CDF) of $Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}$ given a realization of $\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}}$ (the random vector $\mathbf{Y}_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}}$ is indeed a sequence of independent random variables) for all $t = 1, 2, ..., n$.

(b) Second, we derive the conditional expectation of $Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}$ given a realization of $\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}}$.

(c) Third, we express the conditional expectation of all performance measures (idle time, overtime, waiting time) in terms of the conditional expectation of $Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}$.

(d) Finally, we apply the law of total expectation to get the unconditional expectation of all performance measures of interest.

Let

$$G_{\mathbf{a}_t}(z) \triangleq F_{Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}}}(z|\mathbf{a}_t) = \mathbb{P}(Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} \leq z|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t), \ z \geq 0$$

denote the conditional CDF of $Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}$, given a partial realization of the arrival process $\mathbf{a}_t = (a_1, a_2, ..., a_t) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^t$ up to some slot $t = 1, 2, ...n$. As a notational convention we let $G_{\mathbf{a}_0}(z) = 1$ for all $z \geq 0$, by assuming that the system is empty at the beginning of the workday. Let also

$$H_{a_t}(y) \triangleq F_{Y_t^{\mathbf{x}}|A_t^{\mathbf{x}}}(y|a_t) = F_{R^{(a_t)}}(y) = \mathbb{P}(R^{(a_t)} \leq y), \ y \geq 0$$

denote the conditional CDF of the new workload $Y_t^{\mathbf{x}}$, given a realization a_t of the number of new arrivals at slot $t = 1, 2, ...n$. Then $G_{\mathbf{a}_t}(z)$ can be expressed recursively for $t = 1, 2, ..., n$ as

$$
\begin{aligned}
G_{\mathbf{a}_t}(z) &= \mathbb{P}(Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} \leq z|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t) \\
&= \int_0^{d+z} \mathbb{P}(Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} \leq z|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t, Y_t^{\mathbf{x}} = y) \ \mathrm{d}H_{a_t}(y) \\
&= \int_0^{d+z} \mathbb{P}(\max\{Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} + Y_t^{\mathbf{x}} - d, 0\} \leq z|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t, Y_t^{\mathbf{x}} = y) \ \mathrm{d}H_{a_t}(y) \\
&= \int_0^{d+z} \mathbb{P}(\max\{Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} + y - d, 0\} \leq z|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}) \ \mathrm{d}H_{a_t}(y) \\
&= \int_0^{d+z} \mathbb{P}(Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} \leq z + d - y|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}) \ \mathrm{d}H_{a_t}(y) \\
&= \int_0^{d+z} G_{\mathbf{a}_{t-1}}(z + d - y) \ \mathrm{d}H_{a_t}(y), \ z \geq 0.
\end{aligned}
\tag{4}
$$

The conditional expected workload over time, given a realization of the arrival process, is

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t] = \int_0^{\infty} z \ \mathrm{d}G_{\mathbf{a}_t}(z). \tag{5}$$

Based on (5) we can now express the performance measures of interest. Let the random variables $I(\mathbf{x})$, $O(\mathbf{x})$, $W_s(\mathbf{x})$, and $W_u(\mathbf{x})$ denote the system's total idle time, overtime, scheduled patients' aggregate waiting time, and unscheduled patients' aggregate waiting time, respectively, associated with schedule $\mathbf{x}$.

The overtime workload is equal to the workload at the end of the regular workday, and therefore

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})] &= \mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}}\big[\mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}]\big] \\
&= \mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}}\big[\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}]\big].
\end{aligned}
\tag{6}
$$

By rearranging terms in (3) we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
L_t^{\mathbf{x}} + Y_t^{\mathbf{x}} &= Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} - Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} + d, \ \text{for } t = 1, 2, ..., n \\
\Rightarrow \sum_{t=1}^{n}(L_t^{\mathbf{x}} + Y_t^{\mathbf{x}}) &= \sum_{t=1}^{n}(Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} - Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} + d) \\
\Rightarrow I(\mathbf{x}) + \sum_{t=1}^{n} Y_t^{\mathbf{x}} &= O(\mathbf{x}) + nd.
\end{aligned}
\tag{7}
$$

We note that (7) can be interpreted intuitively as

$$(\text{total idle time}) + (\text{total workload}) = (\text{overtime workload}) + (\text{length of regular workday}).$$

Now the total expected idle time can be expressed as

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}[I(\mathbf{x})] &= \mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})] + nd - \sum_{t=1}^{n} \mathbb{E}[Y_t^{\mathbf{x}}] \\
&= \mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})] + nd - \sum_{t=1}^{n} \mu \mathbb{E}[A_t^{\mathbf{x}}] \\
&= \mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})] + nd - \mu \sum_{t=1}^{n} (p_t x_t + \mathbb{E}[U_t]).
\end{aligned}
\tag{8}
$$

Patients' waiting times require a more careful treatment. While the derivation of system's idle time and overtime are based only on the assumption of a work-conserving queue, we need additional assumptions on the service discipline in order to express the waiting time for the two patient groups (scheduled and unscheduled walk-in patients). We assume that the service discipline is FIFO, and that scheduled patients have priority over unscheduled walk-in patients when they show up at the same time slot (we reckon that unscheduled walk-in patients are less sensitive to waiting, given the opportunity to see their provider on short notice). Under these two assumptions, we can express the waiting times for the two patient groups based on the workload process and the number of new arrivals. In our setting, a service discipline that prioritizes scheduled patients over all unscheduled patients (e.g., Wang et al. (2018)), would require to keep track of two separate queue length processes and two separate workload processes (one for each patient group); a task that would have complicated the analysis significantly and potentially would have led to an intractable model. In Wang et al. (2018) this service discipline is tractable, since queue length implies workload when service times are deterministic.

Let $\mathbf{s}_t$ and $\mathbf{u}_t$ denote a partial realization of the arrival process from scheduled appointments and from emergency walk-ins, respectively, up to some slot t. Let also

$$
\begin{aligned}
W_{t,i}^{\mathbf{x}}(\mathbf{s}_{t-1}, \mathbf{u}_{t-1}) &\overset{\mathrm{d}}{=} \left[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} + R^{(i-1)} | \mathbf{S}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}_{t-1}, \mathbf{U}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{u}_{t-1} \right] \\
&= \left[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} + R^{(i-1)} | \mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}_{t-1} + \mathbf{u}_{t-1} \right]
\end{aligned}
$$

denote the waiting time of the ith patient that receives service who arrives at slot t, given a realization of the arrival process, $1 \le t \le n$ and $1 \le i \le s_t + u_t$. Based on the assumption that service times are i.i.d. random variables and independent of the arrival process, we get

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}[W_{t,i}^{\mathbf{x}}(\mathbf{s}_{t-1}, \mathbf{u}_{t-1})] &= \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}_{t-1} + \mathbf{u}_{t-1}] + \mathbb{E}[R^{(i-1)}] \\
&= \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}_{t-1} + \mathbf{u}_{t-1}] + (i-1)\mu.
\end{aligned}
$$

Therefore, the expected aggregate sum of all scheduled patients' waiting times across all slots is

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})] &= \mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}},\mathbf{U}}\left[\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}},\mathbf{U}]\right] \\
&= \mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}},\mathbf{U}}\left[\sum_{t=1}^{n}\sum_{i=1}^{S_t^{\mathbf{x}}}\mathbb{E}[W_{t,i}^{\mathbf{x}}(\mathbf{S}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}},\mathbf{U}_{t-1})]\right] \\
&= \mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}},\mathbf{U}}\left[\sum_{t=1}^{n}\sum_{i=1}^{S_t^{\mathbf{x}}}\left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}]+(i-1)\mu\right]\right] \\
&= \mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}},\mathbf{U}}\left[\sum_{t=1}^{n}\left[S_t^{\mathbf{x}}\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}]+\tfrac{S_t^{\mathbf{x}}(S_t^{\mathbf{x}}-1)}{2}\mu\right]\right],
\end{aligned}
\tag{9}
$$

and, the expected aggregate sum of all unscheduled patients' waiting times across all slots is

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})] &= \mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}},\mathbf{U}}\left[\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}},\mathbf{U}]\right] \\
&= \mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}},\mathbf{U}}\left[\sum_{t=1}^{n}\sum_{i=S_t^{\mathbf{x}}+1}^{S_t^{\mathbf{x}}+U_t}\mathbb{E}[W_{t,i}^{\mathbf{x}}(\mathbf{S}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}},\mathbf{U}_{t-1})]\right] \\
&= \mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}},\mathbf{U}}\left[\sum_{t=1}^{n}\sum_{i=S_t^{\mathbf{x}}+1}^{S_t^{\mathbf{x}}+U_t}\left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}]+(i-1)\mu\right]\right] \\
&= \mathbb{E}_{\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}},\mathbf{U}}\left[\sum_{t=1}^{n}\left[U_t\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}]+S_t^{\mathbf{x}}U_t\mu+\tfrac{U_t(U_t-1)}{2}\mu\right]\right].
\end{aligned}
\tag{10}
$$

We point out that for the special case of exponentially distributed service times, the recursive distribution of the workload process in (4) can be simplified so that integration is no longer involved, see for example Zeng et al. (2010). This task is feasible due to the memoryless property of the exponential distribution.

3.2. Punctual Patients and Random Emergency Walk-ins with No Covariates

The computation of the expected system's workload as a function of a schedule in §3.1 relies on taking expectation over all possible realizations of a discrete arrival process; a task which has exponential complexity (exponential in the number of patients in a schedule). We assume in this section that patients who do show up are punctual, and that $\mathbf{U}$ is a sequence of independent random variables. Under these two assumptions we can adjust the recursive distribution in (4) to be dependent on $\mathbf{x}$ itself (as opposed to a realization of the arrival process) and, as a result, compute all performance measures of interest much more efficiently.

In particular, let

$$
\tilde{G}_{\mathbf{x}_t}(z) \triangleq F_{Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}}(z) = \mathbb{P}(Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t} \leq z), \ z \geq 0
$$

denote the CDF of $Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}$ under a partial schedule $\mathbf{x}_t = (x_1, x_2, ..., x_t) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^t$ up to some slot $t = 1, 2, ..., n$. As a notational convention we let $\tilde{G}_{\mathbf{x}_0}(z) = 1$ for all $z \geq 0$. The new workload that

enters the system over time depends only on the current number of patients scheduled to arrive, and follows a random sum of the service times distribution. In particular, $Y_t^{x_t} \sim R^{(S_t + U_t)}$, where $S_t \sim \text{Binomial}(x_t, p_t)$ for all $t = 1, 2, ..., n$. Let also

$$\tilde{H}_{x_t}(y) \triangleq F_{Y^{x_t}}(y) = F_{R^{(S_t + U_t)}}(y) = \mathbb{P}(R^{(S_t + U_t)} \le y), \ y \ge 0$$

denote the CDF of $Y_t^{x_t}$. Similarly to (4), $\tilde{G}_{\mathbf{x}_t}(z)$ can be expressed recursively for $t = 1, 2, ..., n$ as

$$\tilde{G}_{\mathbf{x}_t}(z) = \int_0^{d+z} \tilde{G}_{\mathbf{x}_{t-1}}(z + d - y) \ \mathrm{d}\tilde{H}_{x_t}(y), \ z \ge 0. \tag{11}$$

Finally, (6), (8), (9), and (10) can be simplified respectively as

$$\mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})] = \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}]$$

$$\mathbb{E}[I(\mathbf{x})] = \mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})] + nd - \mu \sum_{t=1}^n (p_t x_t + \mathbb{E}[U_t])$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})] = \left[\sum_{t=1}^n p_t x_t \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}] + \mathbb{E}[S_t(S_t - 1)] \frac{\mu}{2} \right]$$

$$\text{and } \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})] = \sum_{t=1}^n \left[\mathbb{E}[U_t] \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}] + \mathbb{E}[U_t] p_t x_t \mu + \mathbb{E}[U_t(U_t - 1)] \frac{\mu}{2} \right],$$

where

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}] = \int_0^\infty z \ \mathrm{d}\tilde{G}_{\mathbf{x}_t}(z) \text{ for all } t = 1, 2, ..., n.$$

4. Discrete Optimization

Consistently with the literature, we consider three costs (penalties) associated with a scheduling strategy: patients' waiting costs, system's idle time and overtime costs. A waiting cost c_s (c_u) is incurred for each minute that a scheduled (unscheduled) patient has to wait before starting service. There is an idle time cost c_i per minute of idle time, and an overtime cost c_o is incurred for each minute the system has to operate overtime until the queue empties out. We normalize the objective function with respect to c_i, i.e. $c_i = 1$, and we consider the following nonlinear integer program:

$$\min\{V(\mathbf{x}) \triangleq \mathbb{E}[I(\mathbf{x})] + c_o \mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})] + c_s \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})] + c_u \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})] : \mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n\}. \tag{P}$$

We denote the optimal solution to (**P**) with $\mathbf{x}^*$ and the optimal objective value with $V^* = V(\mathbf{x}^*)$.

4.1. Supermodularity, Componentwise Convexity and Multimodularity

In this section we unfold discrete convexity properties of the optimization problem. These properties guarantee that our search for an optimal schedule can be performed effectively and efficiently. In preparation for our results, we present the following definition.

DEFINITION 1. (a) A function $g : \mathbb{Z}_+^n \to \mathbb{R}$ is said to be *supermodular* if

$$g(\mathbf{x}) + g(\mathbf{u}) \leq g(\mathbf{x} \wedge \mathbf{u}) + g(\mathbf{x} \vee \mathbf{u}) \text{ for all } \mathbf{x}, \mathbf{u} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n,$$

where

$$\mathbf{x} \wedge \mathbf{u} = (\min(x_1, u_1), \min(x_2, u_2), ..., \min(x_n, u_n)) \tag{12}$$

$$\text{and } \mathbf{x} \vee \mathbf{u} = (\max(x_1, u_1), \max(x_2, u_2), ..., \max(x_n, u_n)). \tag{13}$$

Equivalently, $g : \mathbb{Z}_+^n \to \mathbb{R}$ is said to be supermodular if

$$g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^i) \geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\mathbf{x}) \tag{14}$$

for all $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and for all $1 \leq i < j \leq n$, where $\mathbf{e}_n^k \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ is the vector which has zeros everywhere, except in the kth component where it is one, $1 \leq k \leq n$. If $-g$ is supermodular, then g is said to be *submodular*.

(b) A function $g : \mathbb{Z}_+^n \to \mathbb{R}$ is said to be *componentwise convex* if inequality (14) holds for all $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and for all $1 \leq i = j \leq n$.

(c) A function $g : \mathbb{Z}_+^n \to \mathbb{R}$ is said to be *directionally convex* if it is supermodular and componentwise convex.

(d) A function $g : \mathbb{Z}_+^n \to \mathbb{R}$ is said to be *multimodular* if

$$g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{u}) - g(\mathbf{x}) \geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v} + \mathbf{u}) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v}) \tag{15}$$

for all $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and all $\mathbf{u} \neq \mathbf{v} \in \mathcal{E}_n$ such that $\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$, where

$$\mathcal{E}_n = \{-\mathbf{e}_n^1, \mathbf{e}_n^1 - \mathbf{e}_n^2, \mathbf{e}_n^2 - \mathbf{e}_n^3, ..., \mathbf{e}_n^{n-1} - \mathbf{e}_n^n, \mathbf{e}_n^n\}.$$

Multimodularity is a property stronger than directional convexity (see Altman et al. (2000) Lemma 2.2(b.iii)), which guarantees that a local optimum is also a global optimum. Murota (2005) provides the optimality criterion for minimizing a multimodular function over $\mathbb{Z}^n$, as well as how to obtain a neighbor of a vector $\mathbf{x}$ by adding an alternating sequence of positive and negative unit directions.

THEOREM 1. *(Murota (2005)) For a multimodular function $g : \mathbb{Z}^n \to \mathbb{R}$ we have*

$$g(\mathbf{x}) \leq g(\mathbf{y}) \text{ for all } \mathbf{y} \in \mathbb{Z}^n \iff g(\mathbf{x}) \leq g(\mathbf{x} \pm \mathbf{d}) \text{ for all } \mathbf{d} \in \mathcal{D}, \tag{16}$$

where $\mathcal{D}$ is the set of vectors of the form $\mathbf{e}_n^{i_1} - \mathbf{e}_n^{i_2} + ... + (-1)^{k-1}\mathbf{e}_n^{i_k}$ for some increasing sequence of indices $1 \leq i_1 < i_2 < ... < i_k \leq n$.

The following lemma provides an equivalent characterization of a multimodular function, which we find to be more intuitive and facilitates a better exposition of our proofs.

LEMMA 1. *A function* $g : \mathbb{Z}_+^n \to \mathbb{R}$ *is multimodular if and only if the following four properties hold for all* $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$:

(i) $g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1) \geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x})$.

(ii) $g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}) \geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1})$ $\forall i \neq j \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$.

(iii) $g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}) \geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1})$ $\forall j \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$.

(iv) $g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}) \geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^i)$ $\forall i \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$.

As a first step to explore discrete convexity properties of (**P**), we focus on the conditional expectation of the workload process given a realization of the arrival process. In other words, we isolate the variability stemming from service times.

THEOREM 2. *(a)* $\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t]$ *is directionally convex in* $\mathbf{a}_t$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^t$ *for all* $t = 1, 2, ..., n$.

(b) $\mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x}) | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}]$ *is directionally convex in* $\mathbf{a}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

(c) $\mathbb{E}[I(\mathbf{x}) | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}]$ *is directionally convex in* $\mathbf{a}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

(d) $\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x}) | \mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$ *is directionally convex in* $\mathbf{s}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$ *for all* $\mathbf{u}$ *in* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

(e) $\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x}) | \mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$ *is directionally convex in* $\mathbf{s}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$ *for all* $\mathbf{u}$ *in* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

Theorem 2 serves as an intermediate step for investigating the existence of multimodularity in our performance measures. It provides us with insights into how to establish a proof/disproof of the more elaborate multimodularity property.

THEOREM 3. *(a)* $\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t]$ *is multimodular in* $\mathbf{a}_t$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^t$ *for all* $t = 1, 2, ..., n$.

(b) $\mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x}) | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}]$ *is multimodular in* $\mathbf{a}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

(c) $\mathbb{E}[I(\mathbf{x}) | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}]$ *is multimodular in* $\mathbf{a}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

(d) $\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x}) | \mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$ *is multimodular in* $\mathbf{s}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$ *for all* $\mathbf{u}$ *in* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

(e) $\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x}) | \mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$ *is multimodular in* $\mathbf{s}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$ *for all* $\mathbf{u}$ *in* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

Theorem 3 implies that when patients deterministically do show up and on time for their scheduled appointment, then all performance measures of interest are multimodular in $\mathbf{x}$. This result serves as a stepping stone toward investigating the conditions on patient punctuality under which the multimodularity property holds.

Before we proceed with the analysis of the uncoditional performance measures of interest, we would like to contrast our results with Zacharias and Pinedo (2017), where they prove discrete convexity properties of a multi-server model with punctual patients and deterministic service times. The proofs of our Theorems 2 and 3 rely on sample path analyses, by considering realizations of the workload process given an arrival process; a technique similar to the one used to prove Theorems

2 and 3 in Zacharias and Pinedo (2017). However, our proofs contain some novel elements, which enable us to deal with general stochastic service times and heterogeneous patient groups (scheduled and unscheduled). In Zacharias and Pinedo (2017) the workload process can only take values which are integer multiples of one slot's duration, and their proofs rely on the argument that the additional patient from a unit perturbation "can be pushed toward the end of the queue of customers whenever the queue is nonempty (i.e., the service discipline does not affect the cost function, as long as the queue is work conserving)". This argument cannot be applied in our setting since our workload process takes values on a continuous space, our timescale is more refined, and becuase of our treatment of the two separate patient groups. Moreover, we prove a result more general than the one in Zacharias and Pinedo (2017). We prove multimodularity of the *workload process* (Theorem 3 (a)), based on which we prove multimodularity of all the components of the objective function. Finally, each sample path analysis is complemented with a novel coupling argument, in order to establish comparisons of the marginal differences of the workload process with respect to the unit perturbations in Definition 1 (see for example equations (EC.34)-(EC.36) in Lemma EC.3 and monotonicity properties in Lemma EC.4).

THEOREM 4. *(a)* $\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}]$ *is directionally convex in* $\mathbf{x}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$ *for all* $t = 1, 2, ..., n$.
(b) $\mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})]$ *is directionally convex in* $\mathbf{x}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.
(c) $\mathbb{E}[I(\mathbf{x})]$ *is directionally convex in* $\mathbf{x}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.
(d) $\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})]$ *is directionally convex in* $\mathbf{x}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.
(e) $\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})]$ *is directionally convex in* $\mathbf{x}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

All performance measures of interest possess directional convexity under general distributions of patient punctuality, under any discrete-time arrival process from emergency walk-ins, and under general stochastic service times. Directional convexity implies that the components of a schedule are operational substitutes, since the marginal cost (benefit) from adding a patient in the schedule increases (decreases) as we add more patients into the schedule. Directional convexity alone, however, does not imply global optimality of locally optimal solutions, under any notion of locality established in the literature. To the best of our knowledge, there is no algorithm in the literature that guarantees to approximate the minimum of a directionally convex function to within any factor. As we demonstrate in what follows, the multimodularity property of the objective as a function of $\mathbf{x}$ only holds under additional assumptions on patient punctuality.

DEFINITION 2. (a) We say that *show-up patients are punctual* if

$$q_{t\tau} = \begin{cases} p_t & \text{if } \tau = t \\ 1 - p_t & \text{if } \tau = n + 1 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

(b) We say that *show-up probabilities are slot-homogeneous* if $p_t = p \in (0, 1]$ for all $t = 1, 2, ..., n$.

(c) *Timeliness* of a patient who is scheduled to arrive at slot t and shows up at slot τ is defined as the difference $\tau - t$, where positive timeliness corresponds to lateness, negative timeliness corresponds to earliness, and zero timeliness corresponds to promptness.

THEOREM 5. *Assume that show-up probabilities are slot-homogeneous and that show-up patients are punctual. Then:*

(a) $\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}]$ *is multimodular in* $\mathbf{x}_t$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^t$ *for all* $t = 1, 2, ..., n$.

(b) $\mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})]$ *is multimodular in* $\mathbf{x}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

(c) $\mathbb{E}[I(\mathbf{x})]$ *is multimodular in* $\mathbf{x}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

(d) $\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})]$ *is multimodular in* $\mathbf{x}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

(e) $\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})]$ *is multimodular in* $\mathbf{x}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

When patients promptly arrive for their scheduled appointments with the same show-up probability throughout the workday, then the objective function is multimodular. To the best of our knowledge, Theorem 5 is the first result in the literature to prove multimodularity of the objective function under general stochastic service times. However, as we demonstrate below, under a family of uniform distributions regarding the arrival process, the multimodularity property collapses. Under the following set of assumptions on patient the arrival process, some of the properties of the equivalent definition of a multimodular function from Lemma 1 are violated, while some others hold.

ASSUMPTION 1. *Assume the following setting regarding patient adherence to the schedule:*

(a) *Show-up probabilities are slot-homogeneous.*

(b) *All patients' timelinesses, given that they show up, are i.i.d. random variables uniformly distributed on* $\{-e, ..., -1, 0, 1, ..., l\}$, *where e (the maximum possible earliness) and l (the maximum possible lateness) are nonnegative integers such that $l \leq n - 3$ and $e + l \neq 0$.*

(c) *Patients who arrive too early, before slot 1, do not receive service until the beginning of the first slot. Waiting costs are incurred only for the waiting time patients experienced during or after the first slot. Patients who arrive too late, beyond slot n, do not receive service at all and they are accounted as no-shows.*

THEOREM 6. *Under Assumption 1:*

(a) $\mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})]$ *is not multimodular in* $\mathbf{x}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

(b) $\mathbb{E}[I(\mathbf{x})]$ *is not multimodular in* $\mathbf{x}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

(c) $\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})]$ *is not multimodular in* $\mathbf{x}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

(d) $\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})]$ *is not multimodular in* $\mathbf{x}$ *on* $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

Non-punctuality defeats the purpose of a schedule to a certain extent. A good appointment schedule aims to consistently match capacity and demand throughout the workday by properly managing patient arrivals. Patients not arriving on their designated appointment times make the existence of a good schedule less valuable.

4.2. Minimizing a Multimodular Function on $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$ via Sequential Local Search in Polynomial Time

In this section we demonstrate how to minimize efficiently a multimodular function over nonnegative integer vectors based on the results of Murota (2004) and Schrijver (2000).

Multimodular and L$^\natural$-convex functions are related through a unimodular coordinate transformation. In particular, let $g : \mathbb{Z}^n \to \mathbb{R}$ be a multimodular function. According to Lemma 2.1 in Murota (2005), the function $f : \mathbb{Z}^n \to \mathbb{R} : \mathbf{x} \mapsto g(B\mathbf{x})$ is L$^\natural$-convex, where $B = (b_{ij})_{1 \le i, j \le n} \in \mathbb{R}^{n \times n}$ is a bidiagonal matrix with

$$b_{ij} = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } j = i \\ -1 & \text{if } j = i - 1 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases}$$

For the rest of this section, in order to avoid repetition, g will denote a multimodular function and f an L$^\natural$-convex function.

For a subset X of a ground set $N = \{1, 2, ..., n\}$, let $\mathbf{e}_X = (e_{X1}, e_{X2}, ..., e_{Xn}) \in \{0, 1\}^n$ be the characteristic vector of X, i.e., $e_{Xi} = \mathbb{1}_{i \in X}$ for all $i = 1, 2, ..., n$. Murota (2004) provides the following algorithm that minimizes locally, and eventually globally, an L$^\natural$-convex function defined on $\mathbb{Z}^n$ in polynomial time.

Algorithm 1 Steepest Descent Algorithm for an L$^\natural$-convex function f on $\mathbb{Z}^n$ (Murota (2004))

1: Pick an $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}^n$.

2: Find $(\epsilon^*, X^*) = \arg\min\{f(\mathbf{x} + \epsilon \mathbf{e}_X) : \epsilon \in \{-1, 1\}, X \subseteq N\}$.

3: If $f(\mathbf{x}) \le f(\mathbf{x} + \epsilon^* \mathbf{e}_{X^*})$, then stop ($\mathbf{x}$ is a minimizer of f).

4: Set $\mathbf{x} \leftarrow \mathbf{x} + \epsilon^* \mathbf{e}_{X^*}$ and go to Step 2.

DEFINITION 3. For a finite ground set N, a set function $\rho : 2^N \to \mathbb{R}$ is said to be *submodular* if

$$\rho(U \cup u) - \rho(U) \ge \rho(V \cup u) - \rho(V) \tag{17}$$

for all $U \subseteq V \subseteq N$ and $u \in N \backslash V$.

Step 2 in Algorithm 1 relies on unconstrained minimization of two submodular set functions

$$\min\{\rho_{\mathbf{x}}^+(X) \triangleq f(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_X) : X \subseteq N\}$$

$$\text{and } \min\{\rho_{\mathbf{x}}^-(X) \triangleq f(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_X) : X \subseteq N\};$$

a task that involves $\mathcal{O}(n^5)$ function evaluations and $\mathcal{O}(n^6)$ arithmetic operations by implementing Orlin (2009)'s algorithm, and can be readily adjusted to minimize a multimodular function over $\mathbb{Z}^n$. However, minimizing a multimodular function g on $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$ requires a more careful treatment. Note that the optimization problem

$$\min\{g(\mathbf{x}) : \mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n\}$$

is equivalent to

$$\min\{f(\mathbf{y}) \triangleq g(B\mathbf{y}) : B\mathbf{y} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n\},$$

which in turn can be written as

$$\min\{f(\mathbf{y}) : 0 \le y_1 \le y_2 ... \le y_n, \mathbf{y} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n\},$$

since for every $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ there exists a unique $\mathbf{y}$ such that $B\mathbf{y} = \mathbf{x}$, and vice versa. In particular, $B\mathbf{y} = \mathbf{x}$ if and only if $\mathbf{y} = (x_1, x_1 + x_2, x_1 + x_2 + x_3, ..., x_1 + ... + x_n)$. Therefore, the problem of minimizing a multimodular function over nonnegative integer vectors can be translated into constrained minimization of an $L^\natural$-convex function.

We adjust Murota (2004)'s algorithm in order to minimize efficiently a multimodular function g on $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$. Let $\mathcal{A} = \{\mathbf{y} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n : 0 \le y_1 \le y_2 \cdots \le y_n\}$. It is straightforward to verify that the partially ordered set $(\mathcal{A}, \le)$, with meet and join as defined in (12) and (13) respectively, is a distributive lattice, but not a finite one (the reader is referred to Chapter I of Fujishige (2005) and Chapter 5 of Davey and Priestley (2002) for the mathematical preliminaries on lattices and orders). Based on the definition of $L^\natural$-convexity, see Murota (2005), f is submodular on $\mathcal{A}$. Due to Birkhoff's representation theorem, see Birkhoff (1937), a finite *integer* lattice can be represented as a finite *set* lattice, with set inclusion $\subseteq$ as the partial order, set intersection $\cap$ and set union $\cup$ as meet and join, respectively. Consequently, the problem of minimizing a submodular function defined over a finite integer lattice can be solved in polynomial time (with respect to $|\mathcal{A}|$). The distributive lattice $\mathcal{A}$ is not finite. Even if we force $\mathcal{A}$ to be finite (by imposing for example an upper bound on the number of patients in the schedule), the size of $\mathcal{A}$ grows exponentially with the number of decision variables n. However, we can exploit the fact that a local minimum is also a global minimum for an $L^\natural$-convex function, in order to minimize f sequentially over finite set lattices in polynomial time (with respect to n), until a local minimum is identified. Below we expose in detail how this procedure works.

Algorithm 2 Steepest Descent Algorithm for a Multimodular Function g on $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$

1: Define $f : \mathcal{A} \rightarrow \mathbb{R} : \mathbf{x} \mapsto g(B\mathbf{x})$.

2: Pick an $\mathbf{x} \in \mathcal{A}$.

3: Find $(\epsilon^*, X^*) = \arg\min\{f(\mathbf{x} + \epsilon \mathbf{e}_X) : \epsilon \in \{-1, 1\}, X \subseteq N, \mathbf{x} + \epsilon \mathbf{e}_X \in \mathcal{A}\}$.

4: If $f(\mathbf{x}) \leq f(\mathbf{x} + \epsilon^* \mathbf{e}_{X^*})$, then stop ($\mathbf{x}$ is a minimizer of f and $B\mathbf{x}$ is a minimizer of g).

5: Set $\mathbf{x} \leftarrow \mathbf{x} + \epsilon^* \mathbf{e}_{X^*}$ and go to Step 3.

Step 3 in Algorithm 2 involves the *constrained* minimization of two submodular set functions

$$\begin{array}{ll} \min \; \rho_{\mathbf{x}}^+(X) \\ \text{s.t. } X \subseteq N \\ \quad\;\; \mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_X \in \mathcal{A} \end{array} \tag{$\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{x}}^+$}$$

and

$$\begin{array}{ll} \min \; \rho_{\mathbf{x}}^-(X) \\ \text{s.t. } X \subseteq N \\ \quad\;\; \mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_X \in \mathcal{A}. \end{array} \tag{$\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{x}}^-$}$$

In general, exact solution to constrained (e.g., cardinality constraints) minimization of submodular set function is NP-hard (Svitkina and Fleischer (2011)). In Appendix B we demonstrate how to transform $(\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{x}}^+)$ and $(\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{x}}^-)$ into unconstrained minimization of submodular set-functions based on the results of Schrijver (2000).

THEOREM 7. *Problems $(\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{x}}^+)$ and $(\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{x}}^-)$ can be solved in polynomial time via unconstrained submodular set-function minimization for all $\mathbf{x} \in \mathcal{A}$.*

5. Computational Experiments

Our transient analysis in §3 and theoretical investigation of discrete convexity properties in §4.1 were carried out based on the assumption of general stochastic service times (either continuous, discrete, or a mixture). For the case of a continuous service time distribution (beyond the exponential) or a mixture, the computation of the recursive workload distribution in (4) requires integration with both symbolic and numerical methods; a task which is computationally slow, and/or inaccurate, and/or not feasible. Begen et al. (2012) also discuss the limitations and computational difficulties in the evaluation of the objective function under continuous distributions. In our computational experiments we consider stochastic service times with discrete supports. In Appendix A we demonstrate how to simplify the analysis in §3 for such a purely discrete setting.

We consider a Beta-Binomial family of distributions; a three-parameter family of distributions with finite and discrete supports. When the service time distribution is $R \sim \text{BetaBin}(m, \alpha, \beta)$, then R has a support on $\{0, 1, 2, ..., m\}$, a probability mass function

$$f_R(r) = \binom{m}{r} \frac{\mathrm{B}(r + \alpha, m - s + \beta)}{\mathrm{B}(\alpha, \beta)},$$

mean

$$\mathbb{E}[R] = \mu = \frac{m\alpha}{\alpha + \beta},$$

and variance

$$\mathrm{Var}[R] = \sigma^2 = \frac{m\alpha\beta(m + \alpha + \beta)}{(\alpha + \beta)^2(\alpha + \beta + 1)},$$

where

$$\mathrm{B}(x, y) = \int_0^1 t^{x-1}(1 - t)^{y-1} \, \mathrm{d}t$$

is the beta function. As shown in Figure 2, a Beta-Binomial distribution with fixed support on $\{0, 1, 2, ..., m\}$ and fixed mean μ may take a variety of shapes depending on its coefficient of variation $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = \sigma\mu^{-1}$. This is a useful feature when it comes to investigating the impact of service time variability on the optimal scheduling strategies. Another useful feature of the Beta-Binomial family of distributions is its finite supports, which eliminate the need for numerical truncation, and thus reduce the computational error.

Figure 2   Shapes of Beta-Binomial distribution with fixed mean and for different values of CoV.

(a) $\mu = 20$ mins, $m = 45$ mins   (b) $\mu = 20$ mins, $m = 60$ mins
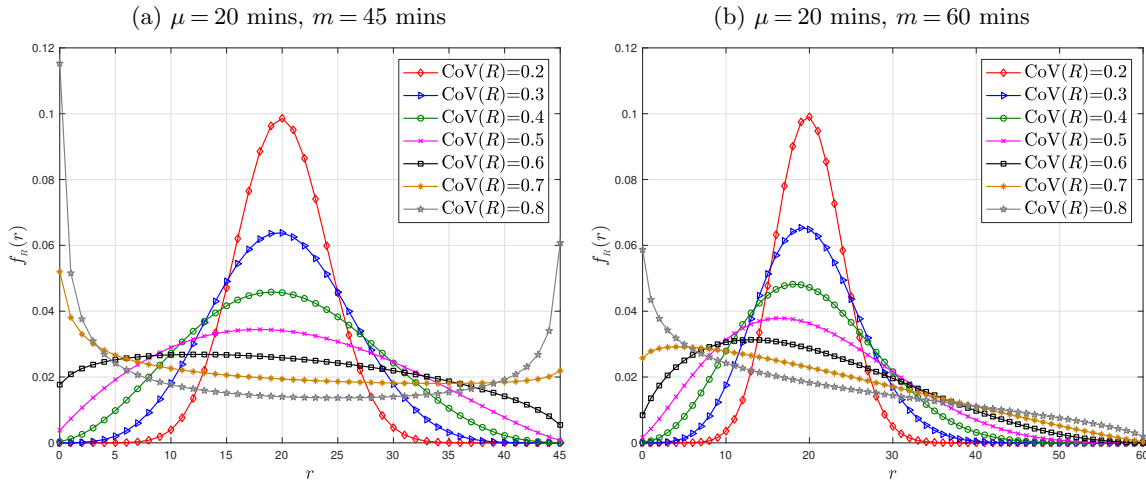
First, in §5.1-§5.4, we consider the setting where no-show probabilities are slot-homogeneous and all patients are punctual when they show up. Under these assumptions, from Theorem 5, the objective function is multimodular and therefore our Algorithm 2 terminates with an optimal schedule. Local search for the best neighbor of a vector $\mathbf{x}$ in step 3 of Algorithm 2 is conducted in polynomial time based on Theorem 7. In particular, the constrained problems $(\mathbf{P}_\mathbf{x}^+)$ and $(\mathbf{P}_\mathbf{x}^-)$ are solved via unconstrained submodular set-function minimization, according to the transformations in (EC.2) and (EC.3) appearing in Appendix B. For unconstrained submodular set-function minimization we used the *minimum norm point algorithm* of Fujishige (2005), as implemented in

`sfo_min_norm_point.m` of Krause (2010) with an arithmetic tolerance of 10^{-5}. In §5.5 we consider the setting where patients are not necessarily punctual and we develop heuristic solutions.

In what follows we display and discuss the optimal scheduling strategies as a function of the various model inputs: $\mathbf{U}$, c_i, c_o, c_s, c_u, p, μ, σ^2, m, T, d (and consequently $n = T/d$). In our experiments c_i is normalized to 1 and we consider an eight-hour workday from 9:00am to 5:00pm. In preparation for our analysis and discussions, we introduce the following partial order on $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$ regarding the comparisons of two schedules.

DEFINITION 4. Let $\mathbf{x}, \hat{\mathbf{x}} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$. We say that $\mathbf{x}$ is smaller than $\hat{\mathbf{x}}$ in the *front-loaded* order, denoted as $\mathbf{x} \leq_{\mathrm{fl}} \hat{\mathbf{x}}$, iff $\sum_{\tau=1}^{t} x_\tau \leq \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} \hat{x}_\tau$ for all $t = 1, 2, ..., n$.
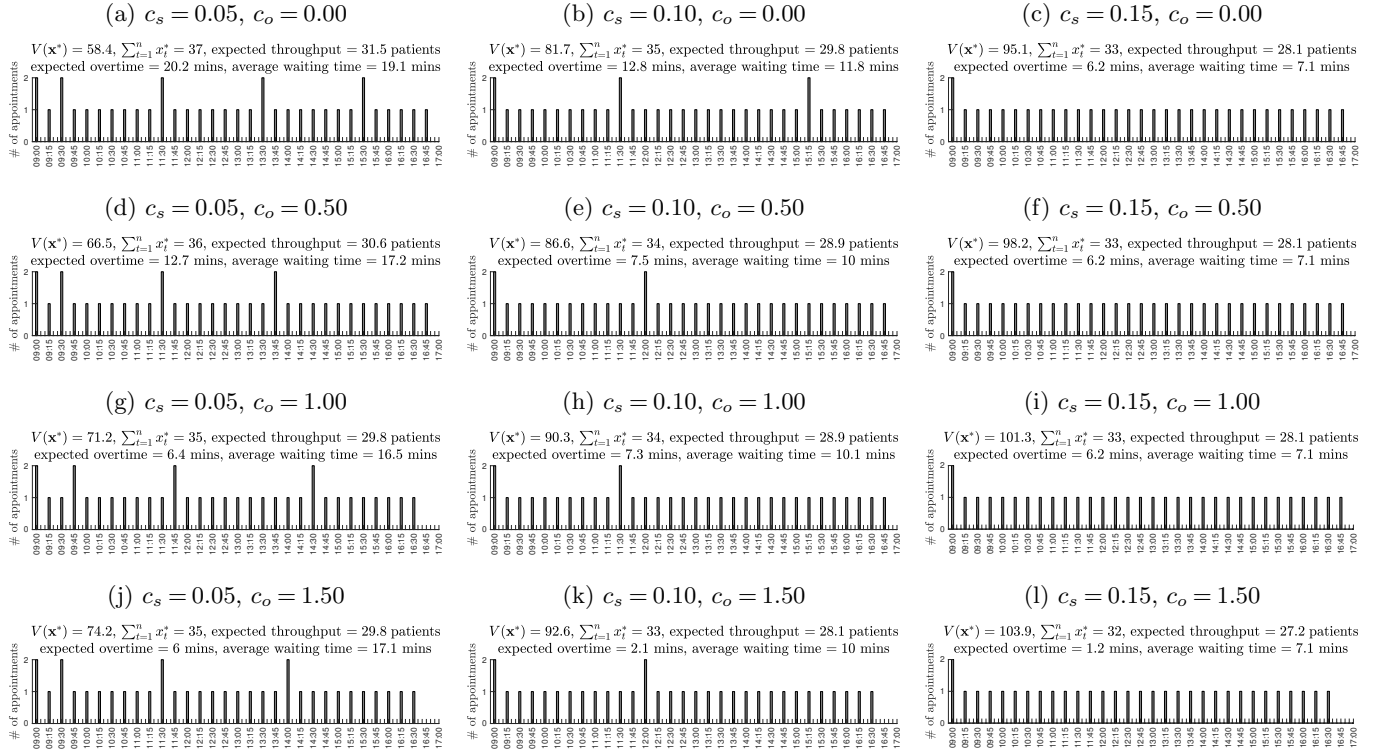
It is straightforward to verify that $\leq_{\mathrm{fl}}$ is indeed a partial order (reflexive, antisymmetric and transitive) on $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$. We note that the front-loaded order is related to the *majorization order*, see Marshall and Olkin (1979); one main difference being that the latter only applies to vectors of the same sum. Our comparisons based on $\leq_{\mathrm{fl}}$ in what follows are grounded on computational experiments, not on theoretical findings.

Another remark, before we discuss our computational experiments, is that it is often optimal to overbook certain parts of the schedule in order to hedge against probable patient no-shows, overtime workload, and potentially other factors. Overbooking might come in two types: (i) by double-booking certain slots, (ii) by scheduling certain interarrival times to be less than the average service time. Type (ii) of overbooking is only feasible when we refine the timescale of the schedule so that $d < \mu$, i.e., when a slot's duration is less than the average service time.

5.1. Impact of Objective Coefficients

Figures 3 and 4 demonstrate the impact of the objective coefficients c_s and c_o on the optimal schedule. First, we place the focus on Figure 3, where the average service time is equal to one slot's duration. One intuitive observation is that as either or both coefficients increase, the optimal objective value increases and the expected patient throughput decreases. Moreover, the optimal schedules become less and less front-loaded as c_s increases, to the point that we might have to compromise patient throughput in order to contain patients' waiting times.

Interestingly, however, sacrificing patient throughput as c_s increases does not necessarily come along with decreased overtime costs. For example, the optimal schedule in Figure 3(g) has the last slot empty, in order to absorb any unfinished workload left toward the end of the workday and to avoid high overtime costs. When we double the waiting cost coefficient from 0.05 to 0.10, we observe in Figure 3(h) that the optimal schedule becomes less front-loaded and patient throughput decreases, while overtime increases.

Figure 3　　Optimal schedules as a function of c_s & c_o with $\mu = d$.

(a) $c_s = 0.05$, $c_o = 0.00$
$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 58.4$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 37$, expected throughput = 31.5 patients
expected overtime = 20.2 mins, average waiting time = 19.1 mins

(b) $c_s = 0.10$, $c_o = 0.00$
$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 81.7$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 35$, expected throughput = 29.8 patients
expected overtime = 12.8 mins, average waiting time = 11.8 mins

(c) $c_s = 0.15$, $c_o = 0.00$
$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 95.1$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 33$, expected throughput = 28.1 patients
expected overtime = 6.2 mins, average waiting time = 7.1 mins

(d) $c_s = 0.05$, $c_o = 0.50$
$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 66.5$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 36$, expected throughput = 30.6 patients
expected overtime = 12.7 mins, average waiting time = 17.2 mins

(e) $c_s = 0.10$, $c_o = 0.50$
$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 86.6$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 34$, expected throughput = 28.9 patients
expected overtime = 7.5 mins, average waiting time = 10 mins

(f) $c_s = 0.15$, $c_o = 0.50$
$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 98.2$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 33$, expected throughput = 28.1 patients
expected overtime = 6.2 mins, average waiting time = 7.1 mins

(g) $c_s = 0.05$, $c_o = 1.00$
$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 71.2$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 35$, expected throughput = 29.8 patients
expected overtime = 6.4 mins, average waiting time = 16.5 mins

(h) $c_s = 0.10$, $c_o = 1.00$
$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 90.3$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 34$, expected throughput = 28.9 patients
expected overtime = 7.3 mins, average waiting time = 10.1 mins

(i) $c_s = 0.15$, $c_o = 1.00$
$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 101.3$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 33$, expected throughput = 28.1 patients
expected overtime = 6.2 mins, average waiting time = 7.1 mins

(j) $c_s = 0.05$, $c_o = 1.50$
$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 74.2$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 35$, expected throughput = 29.8 patients
expected overtime = 6 mins, average waiting time = 17.1 mins

(k) $c_s = 0.10$, $c_o = 1.50$
$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 92.6$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 33$, expected throughput = 28.1 patients
expected overtime = 2.1 mins, average waiting time = 10 mins

(l) $c_s = 0.15$, $c_o = 1.50$
$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 103.9$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 32$, expected throughput = 27.2 patients
expected overtime = 1.2 mins, average waiting time = 7.1 mins

Note. $T = 8$ hrs, $p = 0.85$, $d = 15$ mins, $R \sim \text{BetaBin}(45, \alpha, \beta)$ with α & β such that $\mu = 15$ mins & $\sigma \mu^{-1} = 0.3$, $\mathbf{U} = \mathbf{0}$.

In contrast to the effect of c_s, we do not observe monotonicity properties with respect to the front-loaded order as c_o increases. In Figure 3(b), when the overtime cost is set to zero, the optimal schedule has three double-booked slots spread out throughout the workday in order to offset a 15% no-show rate. When we increase c_o by 0.5 in Figure 3(e), only two slots are double-booked (in order to avoid high overtime costs) and the optimal schedule becomes less front-loaded. However, when we double c_o in Figure 3(h), the optimal schedule becomes more front-loaded, while we maintain the same patient throughput, and as a result overtime decreases at the expense of an increase in the average waiting time.

In Figure 4 the average service time is 30 minutes, double the slot's duration, and both types of overbooking appear throughout the workday. The conclusions discussed above regarding Figure 3 still hold in this setting. When contrasting Figures 3 and 4 we observe that, in optimality, longer service times come along with longer waiting times and overtime workload. Furthermore, in Figure 4, double-booking only occurs on the first slot, so that we get an empty system up and running. The rest of the optimal schedule, beyond the first slot, consists of a sequence of scheduled interarrival times that are equal to either 30 minutes (with no overbooking) or occasionally 15 minutes. The lack of a clear repetitive pattern in the optimal schedule may be attributed to two reasons: (i) 8 hours are not enough for the system to reach some sort of steady state, (ii) the discrete nature of

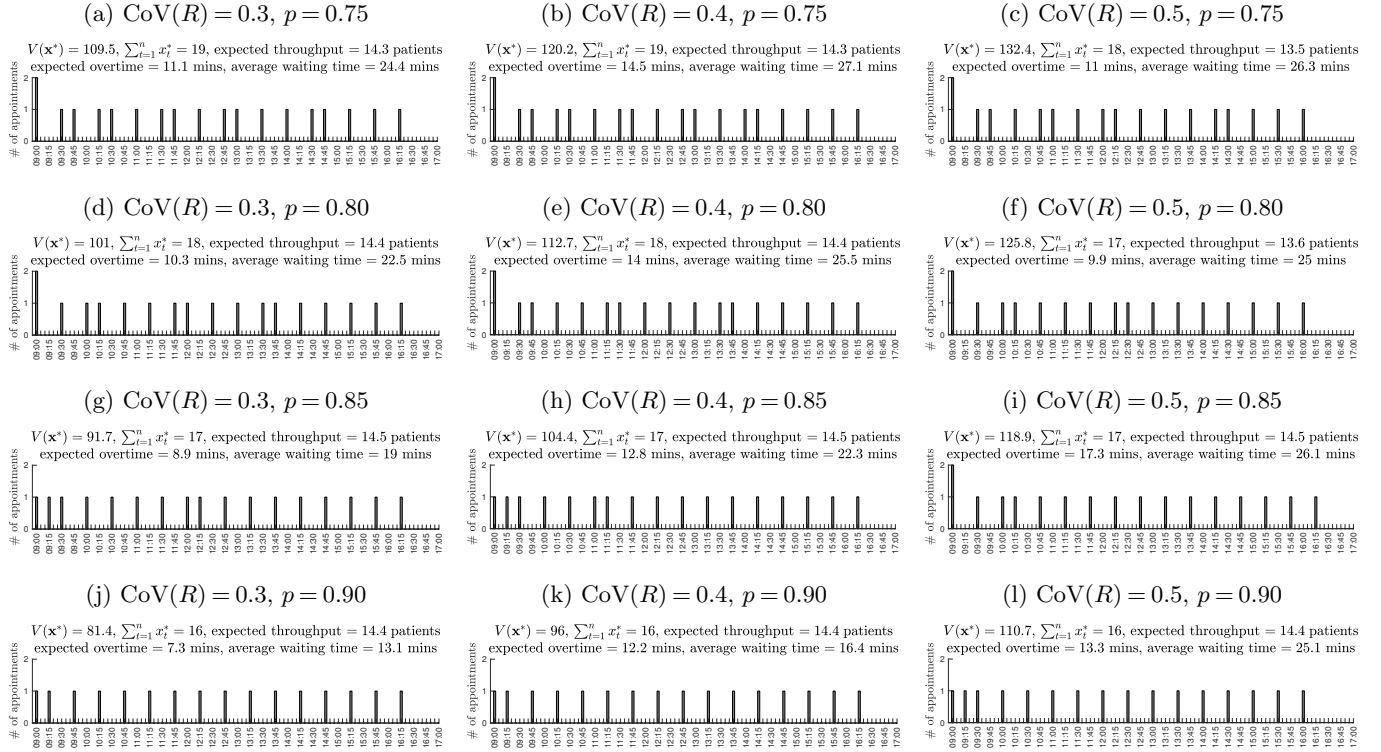**Figure 4** Optimal schedules as a function of c_s & c_o with $\mu > d$.

(a) $c_s = 0.05$, $c_o = 0.00$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 53.1$, $\sum_{t=1}^n x_t^* = 20$, expected throughput = 17 patients
expected overtime = 51.9 mins, average waiting time = 36.7 mins

(b) $c_s = 0.10$, $c_o = 0.00$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 76.4$, $\sum_{t=1}^n x_t^* = 18$, expected throughput = 15.3 patients
expected overtime = 23.1 mins, average waiting time = 21.1 mins

(c) $c_s = 0.15$, $c_o = 0.00$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 91.3$, $\sum_{t=1}^n x_t^* = 18$, expected throughput = 15.3 patients
expected overtime = 28.7 mins, average waiting time = 18.1 mins

(d) $c_s = 0.05$, $c_o = 0.50$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 67.7$, $\sum_{t=1}^n x_t^* = 18$, expected throughput = 15.3 patients
expected overtime = 16.5 mins, average waiting time = 28.8 mins

(e) $c_s = 0.10$, $c_o = 0.50$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 87.1$, $\sum_{t=1}^n x_t^* = 17$, expected throughput = 14.5 patients
expected overtime = 9.6 mins, average waiting time = 18.2 mins

(f) $c_s = 0.15$, $c_o = 0.50$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 98.8$, $\sum_{t=1}^n x_t^* = 17$, expected throughput = 14.5 patients
expected overtime = 13.5 mins, average waiting time = 14.8 mins

(g) $c_s = 0.05$, $c_o = 1.00$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 75.8$, $\sum_{t=1}^n x_t^* = 18$, expected throughput = 15.3 patients
expected overtime = 16.1 mins, average waiting time = 29.7 mins

(h) $c_s = 0.10$, $c_o = 1.00$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 91.7$, $\sum_{t=1}^n x_t^* = 17$, expected throughput = 14.5 patients
expected overtime = 8.9 mins, average waiting time = 19 mins

(i) $c_s = 0.15$, $c_o = 1.00$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 103.8$, $\sum_{t=1}^n x_t^* = 16$, expected throughput = 13.6 patients
expected overtime = 4.9 mins, average waiting time = 10.8 mins

(j) $c_s = 0.05$, $c_o = 1.50$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 81.6$, $\sum_{t=1}^n x_t^* = 17$, expected throughput = 14.5 patients
expected overtime = 7.2 mins, average waiting time = 23.6 mins

(k) $c_s = 0.10$, $c_o = 1.50$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 96$, $\sum_{t=1}^n x_t^* = 17$, expected throughput = 14.5 patients
expected overtime = 8.7 mins, average waiting time = 19.3 mins

(l) $c_s = 0.15$, $c_o = 1.50$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 106.3$, $\sum_{t=1}^n x_t^* = 16$, expected throughput = 13.6 patients
expected overtime = 4.9 mins, average waiting time = 10.8 mins

Note. $T = 8$ hrs, $p = 0.85$, $d = 15$, $R \sim \mathrm{BetaBin}(90, \alpha, \beta)$ with α & β such that $\mu = 30$ mins & $\sigma\mu^{-1} = 0.3$, $\mathbf{U} = \mathbf{0}$.

the problem offers limited flexibility to consistently match capacity with scheduled appointments throughout the workday.

5.2. Impact of Service Time Variability and No-show Rate

In Figure 5 we demonstrate the impact of variability stemming from service times and no-shows. One clear observation is that as either or both service time variability and no-show rate increase, the optimal objective value increases as well; as the operational environment becomes more and more stochastic, the harder it becomes to strike the right balance between efficient resource utilization and contained waiting times. The latter remark suggests that outpatient clinics should take measures to contain variability emerging from these two sources in order to better achieve their operational goals.

Intuitively, as the no-show rate decreases, the optimal schedules become less front-loaded. Interestingly, however, patient throughput does not necessarily improve as the no-show rate decreases: as we transition from Figure 5(g) with a no-show rate of 15% to Figure 5(j) with a no-show rate of 10%, we slightly compromise patient throughput to the benefit of achieving decreased overtime and waiting time. In contrast to the effect of the no-show rate, we do not observe monotonicity properties with respect to the front-loaded order as σ^2 increases. For example, if we take a careful

Figure 5   Optimal schedules as a function of $\mathrm{CoV}(R)$ & p.

(a) $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.3$, $p = 0.75$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 109.5$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 19$, expected throughput = 14.3 patients
expected overtime = 11.1 mins, average waiting time = 24.4 mins

(b) $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.4$, $p = 0.75$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 120.2$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 19$, expected throughput = 14.3 patients
expected overtime = 14.5 mins, average waiting time = 27.1 mins

(c) $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.5$, $p = 0.75$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 132.4$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 18$, expected throughput = 13.5 patients
expected overtime = 11 mins, average waiting time = 26.3 mins

(d) $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.3$, $p = 0.80$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 101$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 18$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients
expected overtime = 10.3 mins, average waiting time = 22.5 mins

(e) $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.4$, $p = 0.80$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 112.7$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 18$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients
expected overtime = 14 mins, average waiting time = 25.5 mins

(f) $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.5$, $p = 0.80$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 125.8$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 17$, expected throughput = 13.6 patients
expected overtime = 9.9 mins, average waiting time = 25 mins

(g) $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.3$, $p = 0.85$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 91.7$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 17$, expected throughput = 14.5 patients
expected overtime = 8.9 mins, average waiting time = 19 mins

(h) $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.4$, $p = 0.85$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 104.4$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 17$, expected throughput = 14.5 patients
expected overtime = 12.8 mins, average waiting time = 22.3 mins

(i) $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.5$, $p = 0.85$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 118.9$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 17$, expected throughput = 14.5 patients
expected overtime = 17.3 mins, average waiting time = 26.1 mins

(j) $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.3$, $p = 0.90$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 81.4$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 16$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients
expected overtime = 7.3 mins, average waiting time = 13.1 mins

(k) $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.4$, $p = 0.90$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 96$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 16$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients
expected overtime = 12.2 mins, average waiting time = 16.4 mins

(l) $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.5$, $p = 0.90$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 110.7$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 16$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients
expected overtime = 13.3 mins, average waiting time = 25.1 mins

Note. $T = 8$ hrs, $c_o = 1$, $c_s = 0.1$, $d = 15$ mins, $R \sim \mathrm{BetaBin}(90, \alpha, \beta)$ with α & β such that $\mu = 30$ mins, $\mathbf{U} = \mathbf{0}$.

look at the first row of Figure 5, the optimal schedule in (b) with a $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.4$ is more front-loaded when compared to both schedules from (a) and (c) with $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.3$ and $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.5$ respectively.

Another observation worth noting, probably one that bears limited managerial insight yet stimulates academic curiosity, is the following. The set of nonnegative integer vectors $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$ endowed with the partial order $\leq_{\mathrm{fl}}$ is not a totally ordered set, i.e., if we pick any two nonnegative integer vectors they are not necessarily comparable. However, for either a fixed p or a fixed $\mathrm{CoV}(R)$, the resulting subset of schedules from Figure 5 is in fact a totally ordered set. As discussed above, monotonicity properties might not necessarily hold, but every pair of schedules is comparable with respect to $\leq_{\mathrm{fl}}$. This observation holds also for Figures 3 and 4 for either a fixed c_o or a fixed c_s. That being the case, we reckon that $\leq_{\mathrm{fl}}$ is a more meaningful tool to contrast different appointment schedules, when compared to the standard order $\leq$ on $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$.

5.3. Impact of Timescale

In the literature (e.g., in Robinson and Chen (2010), LaGanga and Lawrence (2012), Zacharias and Pinedo (2017), Wang et al. (2018)) it is often assumed that a slot's duration d is equal to the average service time μ, and therefore patients are scheduled to arrive only at integer multiples of

μ. In our next experiment we place the focus on the impact of a schedule's timescale d. Consider for example the setting where the average service time is equal to 30 minutes. Should a clinic offer appointment times at 9:00am, 9:30am, 10:00am, etc.? Is there any benefit in refining the timescale of a schedule so that appointment times are potentially offered at 9:00am, 9:15am, 9:30am, etc.? An appointment schedule in the former setting is also a feasible schedule in the latter, but not the other way around. Therefore, in the latter setting we expect to obtain an optimal schedule at least as good as the one in the former setting. On the other hand, a more refined timescale comes along with more decision variables, something that increases the computational complexity of the problem. Is there a significant benefit from sacrificing computational complexity in order to achieve better operational outcomes?

Figure 6   Optimal schedules as a function of d & p.

(a) $d = 30$ mins, $p = 0.7$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 130.77$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 20$, expected throughput = 14 patients expected overtime = 14.1 mins, average waiting time = 30.4 mins

(b) $d = 30$ mins, $p = 0.8$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 116.69$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 17$, expected throughput = 13.6 patients expected overtime = 6.8 mins, average waiting time = 22.8 mins

(c) $d = 30$ mins, $p = 0.9$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 97.01$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 16$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients expected overtime = 8.5 mins, average waiting time = 22.2 mins

(d) $d = 20$ mins, $p = 0.7$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 127.81$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 20$, expected throughput = 14 patients expected overtime = 14 mins, average waiting time = 28.4 mins

(e) $d = 20$ mins, $p = 0.8$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 114.3$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 18$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients expected overtime = 14.2 mins, average waiting time = 26.4 mins

(f) $d = 20$ mins, $p = 0.9$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 97.57$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 16$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients expected overtime = 10.6 mins, average waiting time = 19.7 mins

(g) $d = 15$ mins, $p = 0.7$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 126.91$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 20$, expected throughput = 14 patients expected overtime = 13.8 mins, average waiting time = 28 mins

(h) $d = 15$ mins, $p = 0.8$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 112.7$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 18$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients expected overtime = 14 mins, average waiting time = 25.5 mins

(i) $d = 15$ mins, $p = 0.9$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 96.01$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 16$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients expected overtime = 12.2 mins, average waiting time = 16.4 mins

(j) $d = 10$ mins, $p = 0.7$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 126.35$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 20$, expected throughput = 14 patients expected overtime = 13.8 mins, average waiting time = 27.6 mins

(k) $d = 10$ mins, $p = 0.8$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 112.25$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 18$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients expected overtime = 13.6 mins, average waiting time = 25.7 mins

(l) $d = 10$ mins, $p = 0.9$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 95.26$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 16$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients expected overtime = 10.6 mins, average waiting time = 18.1 mins

(m) $d = 5$ mins, $p = 0.7$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 125.91$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 20$, expected throughput = 14 patients expected overtime = 13.7 mins, average waiting time = 27.5 mins

(n) $d = 5$ mins, $p = 0.8$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 111.72$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 18$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients expected overtime = 14.1 mins, average waiting time = 24.6 mins

(o) $d = 5$ mins, $p = 0.9$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 95.01$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 16$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients expected overtime = 9.9 mins, average waiting time = 18.9 mins

Note. $T = 8$ hrs, $c_o = 1$, $c_s = 0.1$, $R \sim \text{BetaBin}(90, \alpha, \beta)$ with α & β such that $\mu = 30$ mins & $\sigma \mu^{-1} = 0.4$, $\mathbf{U} = \mathbf{0}$.

In Figure 6 the average service time μ is 30 minutes and we display the optimal schedules for $d = 30, 20, 15, 10, 5$ minutes and for different no-show probabilities. Figure 7 shows the % improvement

Figure 7   % improvement in the optimal objective value when $d \leq \mu$.

<center>(a) as a function of d and p (b) as a function of n and p</center>
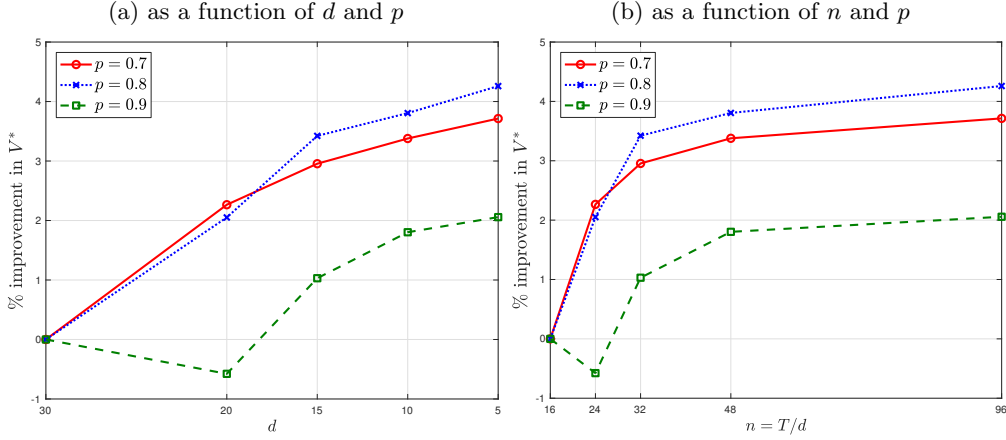
Note. $T = 8$ hrs, $c_o = 1$, $c_s = 0.1$, $R \sim \text{BetaBin}(90, \alpha, \beta)$ with α & β such that $\mu = 30$ mins & $\sigma\mu^{-1} = 0.4$, $\mathbf{U} = \mathbf{0}$
% improvement is calculated relative to the optimal objective value when $d = \mu$

in the optimal objective value relative to the one when $d = \mu$. We observe that, indeed, when we allow more flexibility in our scheduling decisions by letting d be a proper divisor of μ, then the optimal objective value improves. For example, lets take a look at the middle column of Figure 6 (or the blue dotted line in Figure 7). When we double the decision variables from 16 to 32 as we transition from 6(b) to 6(h), the improvement in the optimal objective value is 3.4%. When we triple the decision variables from 16 to 48 as we transition from 6(b) to 6(k), the improvement is 3.8%. When we sextuple the decision variables from 16 to 96 from 6(b) to 6(n), the improvement is 4.3%. Moreover, a more refined timescale might result in higher patient throughput in optimality, as the option of letting d to be less than μ provides the flexibility to strategically fit an extra patient into the schedule (compare 6(b) with the rest of the column). Next, we place the focus on the special case where d is not a proper divisor of $\mu = 30$. When $d = 20$, the objective value in fact worsens when the no-show rate is 10%, while the objective value improves for higher no-show rates. This suggests that outpatient clinics can indeed benefit form a more refined timescale in their scheduling decisions when d is a proper divisor of μ, while otherwise we might end up with a worse schedule. Finally, when d is a proper divisor of μ, there is evidence of decreasing marginal differences in the objective as the number of variables n increases.

5.4. Impact of Unscheduled Emergency Walk-ins

In our next computational experiment we investigate the impact of emergency walk-ins on the optimal scheduling strategy. We consider a setting where the average service time μ is 30 minutes, one slot's duration d is 15 minutes, and one unscheduled emergency patient may arrive at each one of the 32 slots with some probability p_u (in agreement with Green et al. (2006)). In particular,

Figure 8 Optimal schedules as a function of p & $\mathbf{U}$.

(a) $p = 0.8$, $p_u = 0.0$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 112.7$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 18$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients
expected overtime = 14 mins, average waiting time = 25.5 mins

(b) $p = 0.9$, $p_u = 0.0$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 96$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 16$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients
expected overtime = 12.2 mins, average waiting time = 16.4 mins

(c) $p = 1.0$, $p_u = 0.0$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 77.7$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 15$, expected throughput = 15 patients
expected overtime = 10.7 mins, average waiting time = 17.5 mins

(d) $p = 0.8$, $p_u = 0.1$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 135$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 14$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients
expected overtime = 20.9 mins, average waiting time = 34 mins

(e) $p = 0.9$, $p_u = 0.1$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 125.7$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 12$, expected throughput = 14 patients
expected overtime = 15 mins, average waiting time = 27.8 mins

(f) $p = 1.0$, $p_u = 0.1$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 115.3$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 12$, expected throughput = 15.2 patients
expected overtime = 24 mins, average waiting time = 31 mins

(g) $p = 0.8$, $p_u = 0.2$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 148.3$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 10$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients
expected overtime = 25.5 mins, average waiting time = 39.8 mins

(h) $p = 0.9$, $p_u = 0.2$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 141.9$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 9$, expected throughput = 14.5 patients
expected overtime = 25.5 mins, average waiting time = 36.9 mins

(i) $p = 1.0$, $p_u = 0.2$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 135.6$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 8$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients
expected overtime = 22.5 mins, average waiting time = 34.6 mins

(j) $p = 0.8$, $p_u = 0.3$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 155.6$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 6$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients
expected overtime = 30.4 mins, average waiting time = 40.2 mins

(k) $p = 0.9$, $p_u = 0.3$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 152.4$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 5$, expected throughput = 14.1 patients
expected overtime = 26.6 mins, average waiting time = 37.3 mins

(l) $p = 1.0$, $p_u = 0.3$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 148.1$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 5$, expected throughput = 14.6 patients
expected overtime = 29.9 mins, average waiting time = 39.3 mins

(m) $p = 0.8$, $p_u = 0.4$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 161.1$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 2$, expected throughput = 14.4 patients
expected overtime = 37.5 mins, average waiting time = 34.9 mins

(n) $p = 0.9$, $p_u = 0.4$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 159$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 2$, expected throughput = 14.6 patients
expected overtime = 38.4 mins, average waiting time = 36.2 mins

(o) $p = 1.0$, $p_u = 0.4$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 156.9$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 2$, expected throughput = 14.8 patients
expected overtime = 39.2 mins, average waiting time = 37.7 mins

(p) $p = 0.8$, $p_u = 0.5$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 186.1$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 1$, expected throughput = 16.8 patients
expected overtime = 74.3 mins, average waiting time = 48.8 mins

(q) $p = 0.9$, $p_u = 0.5$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 185.5$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 1$, expected throughput = 16.9 patients
expected overtime = 74.9 mins, average waiting time = 49.4 mins

(r) $p = 1.0$, $p_u = 0.5$

$V(\mathbf{x}^*) = 184.9$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^* = 1$, expected throughput = 17 patients
expected overtime = 75.5 mins, average waiting time = 50.1 mins

Note. $T = 8$ hrs, $c_o = 1$, $c_s = 0.1$, $c_u = 0.075$, $d = 15$ mins, $R \sim \text{BetaBin}(90, \alpha, \beta)$ with α & β such that $\mu = 30$ mins & $\sigma\mu^{-1} = 0.4$, $U_t \sim \text{Bernoulli}(p_u)$ for all $t = 1, 2, ..., 32$.

we let $U_t \sim \text{Bernoulli}(p_u)$ for all $t = 1, 2, ..., n$, where $p_u \in \{0, 0.1, 0.2, 0.3, 0.4, 0.5\}$. The extreme case where $p_u = 0.5$ corresponds to a scenario were the expected number of all unscheduled emergency walk-ins is equal to the daily capacity to serve patients.

Figure 8 displays the optimal schedules for a combination of no-show rates and walk-in rates. We do observe that as the walk-in rate increases, the optimal schedules become less front-loaded, to the point that only the first slot is booked with one scheduled patient, and essentially the outpatient clinic operates under an open access regime (see Green and Savin (2008), Liu and Ziya (2014), Izady (2015), and Zacharias and Armony (2017)). Moreover, the higher the walk-in rate, the less

control we have over the arrival process and inevitably the optimal objective value increases as well.

Next, we place the focus on the upper right corner of Figure 8, where there is no variability in the arrival process (since $p = 1.0$ and $p_u = 0$). Due to service time variability, the first two patients are scheduled to arrive 15 minutes apart. For the rest of the day, patients are scheduled to arrive deterministically every 30 minutes with two gaps of 15 minutes in the middle and toward the end of the workday, and the last 2 slots remain empty. As a result, the patient throughput is 15 patients, falling one patient short of the clinic's daily capacity. Even in an ideal scenario where there is no randomness in the arrival process, outpatient clinics might have to sacrifice some of their patient throughput in order to hedge against service time variability and its impact on waiting times and overtime workload.

5.5. Impact of Non-punctuality

The computational analyses in §5.1-§5.4 were carried out under the assumption of punctual patients. In our last experiment we investigate the impact of non-punctuality on the optimal scheduling strategy. We know from Theorem 4 that the objective function is directionally convex under general conditions. However, under the assumptions of Theorem 6, the objective function is not multimodular. To the best of our knowledge, there is no algorithm in the literature that guarantees to approximate the minimum of a directionally convex function to within any factor. Moreover, objective function evaluations have exponential complexity under the assumption of non-punctual patients (as discussed in §3.2). We propose the following two heuristic procedures:

(i) **exhaustive local search (els):** the first heuristic incorporates non-punctuality in the objective function evaluations and performs exhaustive local search (locality as defined in Theorem 1). It terminates with a schedule $\mathbf{x}^{els}$ which is optimal within its exponentially large neighborhood.

(ii) **submodular set-function minimization (ssm):** the second heuristic assumes that patients are punctual (and therefore the objective function is assumed to be multimodular), and identifies a locally optimal schedule $\mathbf{x}^{ssm}$ in polynomial time via Algorithm 2.

In Figure 9 we contrast $\mathbf{x}^{els}$ and $\mathbf{x}^{ssm}$ under the assumptions of Theorem 6 with $d = 15$ and $e = l = 1$ (i.e., patients might arrive either on time, 15 mins early, 15 mins late, or not show up at all) and for different values of $\text{CoV}(R)$. We observe that $\mathbf{x}^{els}$ outperforms $\mathbf{x}^{ssm}$ by 4.5%, 6.3%, and 3.1% when $\text{CoV}(R)$ is equal to 0.3, 0.4, and 0.5, respectively. These % cost differences can be viewed as a lower bound for the "value" of explicitly accounting for patient non-punctuality in our scheduling decisions. We also observe that $\mathbf{x}^{els}$ is more front-loaded than $\mathbf{x}^{ssm}$. Even though our analysis is not comprehensive (due to the computational challenges involved), it provides evidence

Figure 9   Hueristic solutions when patients are not necessarily punctual (under the assumptions of Theorem 6).

(a) $\mathbf{x}^{els}$, $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.3$

$V(\mathbf{x}^{els}) = 51.64$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^{els} = 8$, expected throughput = 7.2 patients
expected overtime = 6.3 mins, average waiting time = 21 mins

(b) $\mathbf{x}^{els}$, $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.4$

$V(\mathbf{x}^{els}) = 58.2$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^{els} = 8$, expected throughput = 7.2 patients
expected overtime = 8.8 mins, average waiting time = 23.1 mins

(c) $\mathbf{x}^{els}$, $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.5$

$V(\mathbf{x}^{els}) = 65.69$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^{els} = 8$, expected throughput = 7.2 patients
expected overtime = 11.7 mins, average waiting time = 25.5 mins

(d) $\mathbf{x}^{ssm}$, $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.3$

$V(\mathbf{x}^{ssm}) = 53.96$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^{ssm} = 8$, expected throughput = 7.2 patients
expected overtime = 9.2 mins, average waiting time = 16 mins

(e) $\mathbf{x}^{ssm}$, $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.4$

$V(\mathbf{x}^{ssm}) = 61.88$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^{ssm} = 8$, expected throughput = 7.2 patients
expected overtime = 12.6 mins, average waiting time = 17.6 mins

(f) $\mathbf{x}^{ssm}$, $\mathrm{CoV}(R) = 0.5$

$V(\mathbf{x}^{ssm}) = 67.7$, $\sum_{t=1}^{n} x_t^{ssm} = 8$, expected throughput = 7.2 patients
expected overtime = 12.8 mins, average waiting time = 25.2 mins

Note. $T = 4$ hrs, $c_o = 1$, $c_s = 0.1$, $p = 0.9$, $d = 15$ mins, $R \sim \mathrm{BetaBin}(90, \alpha, \beta)$ with α & β such that $\mu = 30$ mins, $\mathbf{U} = \mathbf{0}$, $e = l = 1$.

that non-punctuality has a significant impact on the optimal scheduling strategy and should be taken under consideration.

6. Conclusion

We address the problem of designing optimal appointment scheduling strategies so that outpatient clinics can utilize their resources efficiently, while containing patients' waiting times, in a stochastic environment. Our stochastic model provides a unifying platform for addressing the well-studied appointment scheduling problem, as many models in the literature can be considered as its special cases. To the best of our knowledge, this is the first study to unfold discrete convexity properties of the static appointment scheduling problem under general stochastic service times and/or non-punctual patients. We prove that under general conditions the objective function is directionally convex. While directional convexity deems the components of a schedule to be operational substitutes, it is not enough to ensure that the problem can be solved to exact optimality. We prove that the objective function is multimodular when patients promptly arrive for their scheduled appointments with the same show-up probability, and we identify conditions under which the multimodularity property collapses. This study is the first to develop and implement an algorithm for minimizing locally (and eventually globally) a multimodular function over nonnegative integer vectors in polynomial time; a task that bridges recent advances in discrete convex analysis and submodular set-function minimization over ring families.

6.1. Managerial Implications and Practical Insights

Below we summarize some insights from our analysis for practical implementation. The reader is referred to §5 for a more thorough discussion.

- **Addressing variability in outpatient processes:** Increased variability stemming from all sources (emergency walk-ins, consultation times, no-shows) is associated with worsened operational outcomes, as measured by a weighted sum of the typical performance measures (waiting time, overtime, and idleness). As the operational environment becomes more and more stochastic, it becomes harder to strike the right balance between efficient resource utilization and short waiting times. In a highly stochastic environment, optimal schedules tend to be front-loaded and often with the last slot empty, in order to hedge against probable patient no-shows and overtime workload. Our model, by properly balancing the involved trade-offs, can provide precise scheduling guidelines tailored to stochastic clinical environments. On a broader level, we demonstrate that outpatient clinics should take into account all sources of variability in their scheduling decisions and take measures to contain this variability in order to better achieve their operational goals. For example, our computational analysis indicates that, even in an ideal scenario where the no-show rate is zero and there are no walk-ins, outpatient clinics might have to sacrifice some of their patient throughput in order to handle service time variability and its impact on waiting times and overtime workload.

- **Choosing the right timescale:** It is common for schedulers to use a slot duration (or timescale) d roughly equal to the average consultation time μ; is this practice ideal? Consider for example the setting where the average consultation time is equal to 30 minutes. Should a clinic offer appointment times at 9:00am, 9:30am, 10:00am, etc.? Is there a significant benefit in refining the timescale of a schedule so that appointment times are potentially offered at 9:00am, 9:15am, 9:30am, etc.? An appointment schedule in the former setting is also a feasible schedule in the latter, but not the other way around. Therefore, in the latter setting we expect to obtain an optimal schedule at least as good as the one in the former setting. On the other hand, a more refined timescale comes along with more decision variables, something that increases the computational complexity of the problem. Our efficient optimization procedure enabled us to refine the timescale down to increments of 5 minutes and to provide an answer to this question.

We studied the impact of using different values of d on the system's overall performance. When d is a proper divisor of μ (e.g., when $\mu = 30$ and $d = 15, 10, 5$), we found that, indeed, outpatient clinics can benefit from a more refined timescale in their scheduling decisions by improving their daily patient flow. With a more refined timescale we can reduce waiting times or achieve a higher patient throughput in optimality (by having the flexibility to strategically fit an extra patient into the schedule). Achieving these benefits, however, requires patient adherence to the schedule. We also found that the marginal benefit decreases as the timescale of the schedule becomes more and more refined. Thus, by taking into account the aforementioned observations, for practical implementation we recommend that outpatient clinics consider a timescale equal to half the average

consultation time. Moreover, we should use caution when considering a schedule where d is not proper divisor of μ (e.g., when $\mu = 30$ and $d = 20$), as this practice might in fact lead to adverse operational outcomes.

- **Overbooking:** It is often optimal to overbook certain parts of the schedule in order to address variability stemming from all sources and its impact on the clinic's productivity. Overbooking can be done in two ways: by double-booking certain slots or by separating consecutive patients' appointments by less than the average consultation time. The former type of overbooking should mainly be used earlier in the day, whereas the latter can be spread later throughout the day. Moreover, in the presence of no-shows and stochastic consultation times, the total number of overbooked patients should be such that the expected patient throughput is slightly below the daily capacity to see patients.

- **Trade-off between productivity and waiting times:** In the presence of variability, eliminating idle time (thereby improving overall productivity and throughput) and containing waiting times are conflicting goals. Our weighted objective approach can capture the relative importance between these goals. As waiting time weighs more in our scheduling decisions, we might have to compromise patient throughput and/or idle time and/or overtime. We recommend that practitioners try different configurations on the objective coefficients and pick the one that strikes the right balance between their operational goals.

6.2. Limitations and Future Research

Solving the appointment scheduling problem under non-punctual patients remains an open problem. We have shown that the multimodularity property collapses under a general class of uniform distributions regarding patient punctuality, and we proposed heuristic solutions. Even though our analysis is not comprehensive (due to the computational challenges involved), it provides the first platform to address non-punctuality, and demonstrates evidence that non-punctuality has a significant impact on the optimal scheduling strategy and should not be ignored. Further research is needed in this direction in terms of efficient objective function evaluations and exact optimization algorithms. Moreover, under our FIFO queueing discipline, patients are queued according to their arrival time, as opposed to their scheduled time. Samorani and Ganguly (2016) provide a solution to this problem by analyzing a stylized analytical model.

Our theoretical findings are true under general stochastic service times, yet our numerical analysis was restricted to distributions with discrete supports. This was in part due to the computational inefficiencies involved in the task of integrating with symbolic and numerical methods discussed in §5. However, we can readily redefine the timescale of the service times so that one time unit corresponds to one second, and therefore maintain a purely discrete setting where symbolic and

numerical integrations are no longer necessary, while time is practically almost continuous. A precise computational analysis based on continuous distributions remains an open direction, though we believe it will not provide any additional insights.

Finally, we demonstrated that the front-loaded order $\leq_{fl}$ introduced in §5 is a more meaningful tool to contrast different scheduling strategies, when compared to the standard order $\leq$ on $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$. Our comparisons and monotonocity patterns based on $\leq_{fl}$ are grounded on our computational experiments, not on theoretical findings. A development of a theoretical foundation for our observations is a promising future direction. A good starting point is to establish stochastic comparisons of the workload process based on $\leq_{fl}$.

References

Ahmadi-Javid A, Jalali Z, Klassen KJ (2017) Outpatient appointment systems in healthcare: A review of optimization studies. *European Journal of Operational Research* 258(1):3 – 34.

Altman R, Gaujal B, Hordijk A (2000) Multimodularity, convexity, and optimization properties. *Mathematics of Operations Research* 25(2):324–347.

Begen MA, Levi R, Queyranne M (2012) Technical note - a sampling based approach to appointment scheduling. *Operations Research* 60(3):675–681.

Begen MA, Queyranne M (2011) Appointment scheduling with discrete random durations. *Mathematics of Operations Research* 36(2):240–257.

Birkhoff G (1937) Rings of sets. *Duke Mathematical Journal* 3(3):443–454.

Cayirli T, Veral E, Rosen H (2006) Designing appointment scheduling systems for ambulatory care services. *Health Care Management Science* 9(1):47–58.

Cayirli T, Yang KK, Quek SA (2012) A universal appointment rule in the presence of no-shows and walk-ins. *Production and Operations Management* 21(4):682–697.

Chen RR, Robinson LW (2014) Sequencing and scheduling appointments with potential call-in patients. *Production and Operations Management* 23(9):1522–1538.

Davey BA, Priestley HA (2002) *Introduction to lattices and order* (Cambridge University Press).

Favati P, Tardella F (1990) Convexity in nonlinear integer programming. *Ricerca Operativa* 53:3–44.

Feldman J, Liu N, Topaloglu H, Ziya S (2014) Appointment scheduling under patient preference and no-show behavior. *Operations Research* 62(4):794–811.

Fujishige S (2005) *Submodular functions and optimization*, volume 58 (Elsevier).

Ge D, Wan G, Wang Z, Zhang J (2014) A note on appointment scheduling with piecewise linear cost functions. *Mathematics of Operations Research* 39(4):1244–1251.

Green LV, Savin S (2008) Reducing delays for medical appointments: A queueing approach. *Operations Research* 56(6):1526–1538.

Green LV, Savin S, Wang B (2006) Managing patient service in a diagnostic medical facility. *Operations Research* 54(1):11–25.

Hajek B (1985) Extremal splittings of point processes. *Mathematics of Operations Research* 10(4):543–556.

Hassin R, Mendel S (2008) Scheduling arrivals to queues: A single-server model with no-shows. *Management Science* 54(3):565–572.

Izady N (2015) Appointment capacity planning in specialty clinics: A queueing approach. *Operations Research* 63(4):916–930.

Janssen AJEM, van Leeuwaarden JSH (2005) Relaxation time for the discrete D/G/1 queue. *Queueing Systems* 50(1):53–80.

Jiang R, Shen S, Zhang Y (2017) Integer programming approaches for appointment scheduling with random no-shows and service durations. *Operations Research* 65(6):1638–1656.

Kaandorp GC, Koole G (2007) Optimal outpatient appointment scheduling. *Health Care Management Science* 10(3):217–229.

Kim SH, Whitt W, Cha WC (2018) A data-driven model of an appointment-generated arrival process at an outpatient clinic. *INFORMS Journal on Computing* 30(1):181–199.

Kong Q, Lee CY, Teo CP, Zheng Z (2013) Scheduling arrivals to a stochastic service delivery system using copositive cones. *Operations Research* 61(3):711–726.

Krause A (2010) SFO: A toolbox for submodular function optimization. *Journal of Machine Learning Research* 11:1141–1144.

Kuiper A, Kemper B, Mandjes M (2015) A computational approach to optimized appointment scheduling. *Queueing Systems* 79(1):5–36.

LaGanga LR, Lawrence SR (2012) Appointment overbooking in health care clinics to improve patient service and clinic performance. *Production and Operations Management* 21(5):874–888.

Lau HS, Lau AHL (2000) A fast procedure for computing the total system cost of an appointment schedule for medical and kindred facilities. *IIE Transactions* 32(9):833–839.

Liu N (2016) Optimal choice for appointment scheduling window under patient no-show behavior. *Production and Operations Management* 25(1):128–142.

Liu N, Finkelstein SR, Kruk ME, Rosenthal D (2018) When waiting to see a doctor is less irritating: Understanding patient preferences and choice behavior in appointment scheduling. *Management Science* 64(5):1975–1996.

Liu N, Ziya S (2014) Panel size and overbooking decisions for appointment-based services under patient no-shows. *Production and Operations Management* 23(12):2209–2223.

Liu N, Ziya S, Kulkarni VG (2010) Dynamic scheduling of outpatient appointments under patient no-shows and cancellations. *Manufacturing & Service Operations Management* 12(2):347–364.

Luo J, Kulkarni VG, Ziya S (2012) Appointment scheduling under patient no-shows and service interruptions. *Manufacturing & Service Operations Management* 14(4):670–684.

Mak HY, Rong Y, Zhang J (2014) Sequencing appointments for service systems using inventory approximations. *Manufacturing & Service Operations Management* 16(2):251–262.

Mak HY, Rong Y, Zhang J (2015) Appointment scheduling with limited distributional information. *Management Science* 61(2):316–334.

Marshall AW, Olkin I (1979) *Inequalities: Theory of majorization and its applications* (Academic Press, New York).

Miller BL (1971) On minimizing nonseparable functions defined on the integers with an inventory application. *SIAM Journal on Applied Mathematics* 21(1):166–185.

Murota K (1998) Discrete convex analysis. *Mathematical Programming* 83(1):313–371.

Murota K (2004) On steepest descent algorithms for discrete convex functions. *SIAM Journal on Optimization* 14(3):699–707.

Murota K (2005) Note on multimodularity and L-convexity. *Mathematics of Operations Research* 30(3):658–661.

Orlin JB (2009) A faster strongly polynomial time algorithm for submodular function minimization. *Mathematical Programming* 118(2):237–251.

Patrick J, Puterman ML, Queyranne M (2008) Dynamic multipriority patient scheduling for a diagnostic resource. *Operations Research* 56(6):1507–1525.

Qi J (2017) Mitigating delays and unfairness in appointment systems. *Management Science* 63(2):566–583.

Robinson LW, Chen RR (2010) A comparison of traditional and open-access policies for appointment scheduling. *Manufacturing & Service Operations Management* 12(2):330–346.

Samorani M, Ganguly S (2016) Optimal sequencing of unpunctual patients in high-service-level clinics. *Production and Operations Management* 25(2):330–346.

Schrijver A (2000) A combinatorial algorithm minimizing submodular functions in strongly polynomial time. *Journal of Combinatorial Theory, Series B* 80(2):346–355.

Svitkina Z, Fleischer L (2011) Submodular approximation: Sampling-based algorithms and lower bounds. *SIAM Journal on Computing* 40(6):1715–1737.

Truong VA (2015) Optimal advance scheduling. *Management Science* 61(7):1584–1597.

Wang PP (1997) Optimally scheduling N customer arrival times for a single-server system. *Computers & Operations Research* 24(8):703–716.

Wang S, Liu N, Wan G (2018) Managing appointment-based services in the presence of walk-in customers. *Management Science* Forthcoming.

Zacharias C, Armony M (2017) Joint panel sizing and appointment scheduling in outpatient care. *Management Science* 63(11):3978–3997.

Zacharias C, Pinedo M (2014) Appointment scheduling with no-shows and overbooking. *Production and Operations Management* 23(5):788–801.

Zacharias C, Pinedo M (2017) Managing customer arrivals in service systems with multiple identical servers. *Manufacturing & Service Operations Management* 19(4):639–656.

Zeng B, Turkcan A, Lin J, Lawley M (2010) Clinic scheduling models with overbooking for patients with heterogeneous no-show probabilities. *Annals of Operations Research* 178(1):121–144.

Electronic Companion

This electronic companion contains all the proofs of our theoretical results and other supplementary material.

Appendix A: Service Distributions with Discrete Supports

In this appendix we modify the analysis of §3.1 (and by association, the analysis in §3.2) to account for the setting where service times have a discrete support on $\{0, 1, 2, ...\}$ and a finite mean and variance. Let $\pi_{\mathbf{a}_t}(z) = \mathbb{P}(Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} = z | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t)$ denote the conditional probability mass function of $Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}$ given a partial realization of the arrival process $\mathbf{a}_t = (a_1, a_2, ..., a_t) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^t$ up to some slot $t = 1, 2, ..., n$. As a notational convention we let

$$
\pi_{\mathbf{a}_0}(z) = \begin{cases} 1 & \text{if } z = 0 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise,} \end{cases}
$$

by assuming that the system is empty at the beginning of the workday. Let also $\zeta_{a_t}(y) = \mathbb{P}(Y_t^{\mathbf{x}} = y | A_t^{\mathbf{x}} = a_t) = \mathbb{P}(R^{(a_t)} = y)$ denote the conditional probability mass function of $Y_n^{\mathbf{x}}$ given a realization a_t of the number new arrivals at slot $t = 1, 2, ..., n$. Then $\pi_{\mathbf{a}_t}(z)$ can be expressed recursively for $t = 1, 2, ..., n$ as

$$
\pi_{\mathbf{a}_t}(z) = \begin{cases} \displaystyle\sum_{y=0}^{d+z} \zeta_{a_t}(y) \pi_{\mathbf{a}_{t-1}}(z + d - y) & \text{for } z = 1, 2, ... \\ \displaystyle\sum_{y=0}^{d} \zeta_{a_t}(y) \sum_{u=0}^{d-y} \pi_{\mathbf{a}_{t-1}}(u) & \text{for } z = 0 \\ 0 & \text{otherwise,} \end{cases}
$$

and the conditional expected workload over time, given a realization of the arrival process, as

$$
\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t] = \sum_{z=0}^{\infty} z \pi_{\mathbf{a}_t}(z), \ \ t = 1, 2, ..., n. \tag{EC.1}
$$

Appendix B: Minimizing Locally a Multimodular Function on $\mathbb{Z}_+^n$ via Submodular Set-function Minimization

In this appendix we demonstrate how to transform $(\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{x}}^+)$ and $(\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{x}}^-)$ into unconstrained minimization of submodular set-functions based on the results of Schrijver (2000). First, we define the two families of subsets of N corresponding to the constraints of $(\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{x}}^+)$ and $(\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{x}}^-)$ as

$$
\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^+ \triangleq \{X \subseteq N : \mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_X \in \mathcal{A}\} \subseteq 2^N
$$

$$
\text{and } \mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^- \triangleq \{X \subseteq N : \mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_X \in \mathcal{A}\} \subseteq 2^N,
$$

and two subfamilies for each constraint set

$$M_{\mathbf{x},u}^+ \triangleq \{v \in N : v \geq u, x_v = x_u\},$$

$$M_{\mathbf{x},u}^- \triangleq \{v \in N : v \leq u, x_v = x_u\},$$

$$L_{\mathbf{x},u}^+ \triangleq \{v \in N : v < u, x_v < x_u\} \cup \{v \in N : v > u\},$$

$$\text{and } L_{\mathbf{x},u}^- \triangleq \{v \in N : v > u, x_v > x_u\} \cup \{v \in N : v < u\},$$

for all $u \in N$.

LEMMA EC.1. *For all $u \in N$:*

(a) $M_{\mathbf{x},u}^+$ *is the smallest set in $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^+$ containing u.*

(b) $M_{\mathbf{x},u}^-$ *is the smallest set in $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^-$ containing u.*

(c) $L_{\mathbf{x},u}^+$ *is the largest set in $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^+$ not containing u.*

(d) $L_{\mathbf{x},u}^-$ *is the largest set in $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^-$ not containing u.*

The next step toward translating $(\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{x}}^+)$ and $(\mathbf{P}_{\mathbf{x}}^-)$ into unconstrained minimization of submodular set-functions is to prove that their feasible regions are ring families (i.e., collections of subsets of N closed under union and intersection).

LEMMA EC.2. *For all $\mathbf{x} \in \mathcal{A}$:*

(a) $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^+$ *is a ring family.*

(b) $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^-$ *is a ring family.*

We also note that the family of sets $\{M_{\mathbf{x},1}^+, M_{\mathbf{x},2}^+, ..., M_{\mathbf{x},n}^+\}$ is the family of join-irreducible (see Davey and Priestley (2002) Chapter 5) members of $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^+$, and as a result, every member of $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^+$ can be obtained as a (possibly empty) union of elements from $\{M_{\mathbf{x},1}^+, M_{\mathbf{x},2}^+, ..., M_{\mathbf{x},n}^+\}$. A similar observation holds for $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^-$.

Finally, consider the two set-unctions defined for every $\mathbf{x} \in \mathcal{A}$ and $X \in 2^N$ by

$$\tilde{\rho}_{\mathbf{x}}^+(X) \triangleq \rho_{\mathbf{x}}^+(\tilde{X}_{\mathbf{x}}^+) + \kappa_{\mathbf{x}}^+(\tilde{X}_{\mathbf{x}}^+) - \kappa_{\mathbf{x}}^+(X)$$

$$\text{and } \tilde{\rho}_{\mathbf{x}}^-(X) \triangleq \rho_{\mathbf{x}}^-(\tilde{X}_{\mathbf{x}}^-) + \kappa_{\mathbf{x}}^-(\tilde{X}_{\mathbf{x}}^-) - \kappa_{\mathbf{x}}^-(X),$$

(EC.2)

where, for every $X \in 2^N$

$$\tilde{X}_{\mathbf{x}}^+ \triangleq \bigcup_{u \in X} M_{\mathbf{x},u}^+$$

$$\tilde{X}_{\mathbf{x}}^- \triangleq \bigcup_{u \in X} M_{\mathbf{x},u}^-$$

$$\kappa_{\mathbf{x}}^+(X) \triangleq \sum_{u \in X} \max(0, \rho_{\mathbf{x}}^+(L_{\mathbf{x},u}^+) - \rho_{\mathbf{x}}^+(L_{\mathbf{x},u}^+ \cup \{u\}))$$

$$\text{and } \kappa_{\mathbf{x}}^-(X) \triangleq \sum_{u \in X} \max(0, \rho_{\mathbf{x}}^-(L_{\mathbf{x},u}^-) - \rho_{\mathbf{x}}^-(L_{\mathbf{x},u}^- \cup \{u\})).$$

(EC.3)

Then, according to Schrijver (2000), for all $\mathbf{x} \in \mathcal{A}$:

(a) $\tilde{\rho}_{\mathbf{x}}^{+} : 2^{N} \to \mathbb{R}$ is submodular. If X minimizes $\tilde{\rho}_{\mathbf{x}}^{+}$ over 2^{N}, then $\tilde{X}_{\mathbf{x}}^{+}$ minimizes $\rho_{\mathbf{x}}^{+}$ over $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^{+}$.

(b) $\tilde{\rho}_{\mathbf{x}}^{-} : 2^{N} \to \mathbb{R}$ is submodular. If X minimizes $\tilde{\rho}_{\mathbf{x}}^{-}$ over 2^{N}, then $\tilde{X}_{\mathbf{x}}^{-}$ minimizes $\rho_{\mathbf{x}}^{-}$ over $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^{-}$.

Appendix C: Proofs of Theoretical Results

In this appendix we display the proofs of our theoretical results. First, we find it necessary to introduce some additional notation, and to state and prove two technical lemmas that do not appear in the main body of the paper.

C.1. Additional Notation

For exposition purposes, we introduce the following additional notation. Let the random vector $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_{t}^{\mathbf{a}_{t}} = (\tilde{Y}_{1}^{a_{1}}, \tilde{Y}_{2}^{a_{2}}, ..., \tilde{Y}_{t}^{a_{t}})$ denote the new-workload process up to slot $t \in \{1, 2, ..., n\}$ under the realization of the arrival process $\mathbf{a}_{t}$, with $\tilde{Y}_{\tau}^{a_{\tau}} \sim R^{(a_{\tau})}$ for all $\tau = 1, 2, ..., t$. Further, for ease of notation, let $\mathbf{z}_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}} = (z_{1}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}}, z_{2}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}}, ..., z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}})$ be the deterministic counterpart of the workload vector $\mathbf{Z}_{t}^{\mathbf{x}}$ given a realization of the new-workload process $\mathbf{y}_{t}$. Let also $\mathbf{l}_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}} = (l_{1}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}}, l_{2}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}}, ..., l_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}}) \in [0, d]^{t}$ be the deterministic counterpart of the idle time vector given a realization of the new-workload process $\mathbf{y}_{t}$, i.e., $l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}}$ indicates the amount of time during slot τ the server is idle, $\tau = 1, 2, ..., t$. Then $\mathbf{z}_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}}$ and $\mathbf{l}_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}}$ satisfy the (deterministic) recursion

$$z_{0}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}} = 0,$$
$$z_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}} = \max\{z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}} + y_{\tau} - d, 0\}, \ \text{for} \ \tau = 1, 2, ..., t, \tag{EC.4}$$
$$l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}} = \max\{d - z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}} - y_{\tau}, 0\}, \ \text{for} \ \tau = 1, 2, ..., t. \tag{EC.5}$$

From (EC.4), (EC.5) and the identity $x^{+} - x^{-} = x \ \forall x \in \mathbb{R}$, we also get the relationship

$$z_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}} - l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}} = z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}} + y_{\tau} - d, \ \text{for} \ \tau = 1, 2, ..., t. \tag{EC.6}$$

C.2. Two Technical Lemmas

The following two technical lemmas serve as the predecessors of our main Theorems 2, 3, 4, 5, and 6.

LEMMA EC.3. *For all $t \in \{1, 2, ..., n\}$, for all $\mathbf{y}_{t} \in \mathbb{R}_{+}^{t}$, and for all $r, r' \geq 0$ the following hold:*

(a) $z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r\mathbf{e}_{t}^{i}+r'\mathbf{e}_{t}^{j}} - z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r\mathbf{e}_{t}^{i}} \geq z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r'\mathbf{e}_{t}^{j}} - z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}}$ *for all $1 \leq i \leq j \leq t$.*

(b) $z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r\mathbf{e}_{t}^{i+1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{t}^{t}} - z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r\mathbf{e}_{t}^{i+1}} \geq z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r\mathbf{e}_{t}^{i}+r'\mathbf{e}_{t}^{t}} - z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r\mathbf{e}_{t}^{i}}$ *for all $1 \leq i \leq t-1$.*

(c) $z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r\mathbf{e}_{t}^{i+1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{t}^{j}} - z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r\mathbf{e}_{t}^{i+1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{t}^{j+1}} \geq z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r\mathbf{e}_{t}^{i}+r'\mathbf{e}_{t}^{j}} - z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r\mathbf{e}_{t}^{i}+r'\mathbf{e}_{t}^{j+1}}$ *for all $i \neq j \in \{1, 2, ..., t-1\}$.*

(d) $z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r\mathbf{e}_{t}^{1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{t}^{j}} - z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r\mathbf{e}_{t}^{1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{t}^{j+1}} \geq -z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r'\mathbf{e}_{t}^{j}} - z_{t}^{\mathbf{y}_{t}+r'\mathbf{e}_{t}^{j+1}}$ *for all $1 \leq j \leq t-1$.*

LEMMA EC.4. *For all realizations of the arrival process $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{Z}_{+}^{n}$:*

(a) *The difference $\mathbb{E}[Z_{t}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t} + \mathbf{e}_{t}^{i+1}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t} + \mathbf{e}_{t}^{i}]$ is decreasing in t on $\{i+1, i+2, ..., n\}$ for all $i = 1, 2, ..., n-1$.*

(b) *The difference* $\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^1]-\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}}=\mathbf{a}_t]$ *is decreasing in* t *on* $\{1,2,...,n\}$.

(c) $\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}}=\mathbf{a}_t]+\mu-\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^i]\geq\mathbb{E}[Z_{t+1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t+1}^{\mathbf{x}}=\mathbf{a}_{t+1}+\mathbf{e}_{t+1}^{t+1}]-\mathbb{E}[Z_{t+1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t+1}^{\mathbf{x}}=\mathbf{a}_{t+1}+\mathbf{e}_{t+1}^t]$

     for all $t=1,2,...,n-1$.

(d) $\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}=\mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^1]-\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}=\mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^i]\geq\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}=\mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_n^1]-\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}=\mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_n^i]$

     for all $i=2,3,...,n$.

Proof of Lemma EC.3   (a) Let $t\in\{1,2,...,n\}$, $\mathbf{y}_t\in\mathbb{R}_+^t$, $r,r'\geq0$ and $1\leq i\leq j\leq t$. We will show that

$$[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}-z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i}]-[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}-z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t}]\geq0. \tag{EC.7}$$

From (EC.6),

$$z_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}-l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}=z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}+\left(y_\tau+r\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=i\}}+r'\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=j\}}\right)-d\quad\text{for all }\tau=1,2,...,t$$

$$\Rightarrow z_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}-z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}=l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}+\left(y_\tau+r\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=i\}}+r'\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=j\}}\right)-d\quad\text{for all }\tau=1,2,...,t$$

$$\Rightarrow\sum_{\tau=1}^t\left[z_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}-z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}\right]=\sum_{\tau=1}^t\left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}+\left(y_\tau+r\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=i\}}+r'\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=j\}}\right)-d\right]$$

$$\Rightarrow z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}=\sum_{\tau=1}^t l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}+\sum_{\tau=1}^t y_\tau+r+r'-dt. \tag{EC.8}$$

Similarly,

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i}=\sum_{\tau=1}^t l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i}+\sum_{\tau=1}^t y_\tau+r-dt, \tag{EC.9}$$

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}=\sum_{\tau=1}^t l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}+\sum_{\tau=1}^t y_\tau+r'-dt, \tag{EC.10}$$

$$\text{and } z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t}=\sum_{\tau=1}^t l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t}+\sum_{\tau=1}^t y_\tau-dt. \tag{EC.11}$$

From (EC.8), (EC.9), (EC.10) and (EC.11), inequality (EC.7) holds iff

$$\sum_{\tau=1}^t\left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i}-l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}\right]\leq\sum_{\tau=1}^t\left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t}-l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}\right] \tag{EC.12}$$

Note that $l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}=l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i}$ and $l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}=l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}}$ for all $\tau=1,...,j-1$. Therefore (EC.12) holds iff

$$\underbrace{\sum_{\tau=j}^t\left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i}-l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}\right]}_{=:\Delta_{ij}}\leq\underbrace{\sum_{\tau=j}^t\left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t}-l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r'\mathbf{e}_t^j}\right]}_{=:\Delta_j}. \tag{EC.13}$$

Next let us define the quantities

$$\gamma_{ij}:=\sum_{\tau=j}^t l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i}=\text{idle time during slots }j,j+1,...,t\text{ under realization }\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i,$$

$$\text{and }\gamma_j:=\sum_{\tau=j}^t l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t}=\text{idle time during slots }j,j+1,...,t\text{ under realization }\mathbf{y}_t.$$

From (EC.4) and (EC.5) it is straightforward to see inductively that

$$l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} \leq l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t} \text{ for all } \tau = j, j+1, ..., t$$

and therefore

$$\gamma_{ij} \leq \gamma_j. \tag{EC.14}$$

Finally,

$$\Delta_{ij} = \sum_{\tau=j}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \right]$$

$$= \text{workload from } r'\mathbf{e}_t^j \text{ absorbed by idle time resulting from realization } \mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i$$

$$= \min(\gamma_{ij}, r'), \tag{EC.15}$$

$$\text{and } \Delta_j = \sum_{\tau=j}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \right]$$

$$= \text{workload from } r'\mathbf{e}_t^j \text{ absorbed by idle time resulting from realization } \mathbf{y}_t$$

$$= \min(\gamma_j, r'). \tag{EC.16}$$

From (EC.14), (EC.15) and (EC.16) we get

$$\Delta_{ij} \leq \Delta_j. \quad \square \tag{EC.17}$$

(b) Let $t \in \{1, 2, ..., n\}$, $\mathbf{y}_t \in \mathbb{R}_+^t$, $r, r' \geq 0$, and $1 \leq i \leq t-1$. We will show that

$$\left[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^t} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} \right] - \left[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i + r'\mathbf{e}_t^t} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} \right] \geq 0. \tag{EC.18}$$

We will consider separately the two cases $i < t-1$ and $i = t-1$, and we will prove that (EC.18) holds.

case 1: If $i < t-1$, then from (EC.4),

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^t} = \max\{z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} + y_t + r' - d, 0\}, \tag{EC.19}$$

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} = \max\{z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} + y_t - d, 0\}, \tag{EC.20}$$

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i + r'\mathbf{e}_t^t} = \max\{z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} + y_t + r' - d, 0\}, \tag{EC.21}$$

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} = \max\{z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} + y_t - d, 0\}. \tag{EC.22}$$

From (EC.19), (EC.20), (EC.21) and (EC.22), (EC.18) is true iff

$$\max\{z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} + y_t + r' - d, 0\} - \max\{z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} + y_t - d, 0\}$$

$$\geq \max\{z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} + y_t + r' - d, 0\} - \max\{z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} + y_t - d, 0\}$$

$$\iff \min\{r', \max\{z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} + y_t - d, 0\}\} \geq \min\{r', \max\{z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} + y_t - d, 0\}\},$$

which is true since $z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} \geq z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}}$ for $i < t - 1$.

case 2: If $i = t - 1$, then (EC.18) can be written as

$$\left[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + (r+r')\mathbf{e}_t^{t}} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{t}} \right] - \left[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{t}} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}} \right] \geq 0. \tag{EC.23}$$

From (EC.4),

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + (r+r')\mathbf{e}_t^{t}} = \max\{ z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t} + y_t + r + r' - d, 0 \}, \tag{EC.24}$$

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{t}} = \max\{ z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t} + y_t + r - d, 0 \}, \tag{EC.25}$$

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{t}} = \max\{ z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}} + y_t + r' - d, 0 \}, \tag{EC.26}$$

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}} = \max\{ z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}} + y_t - d, 0 \}. \tag{EC.27}$$

From (EC.24), (EC.25), (EC.26) and (EC.27), (EC.23) is true iff

$$\max\{ z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t} + y_t + r + r' - d, 0 \} - \max\{ z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t} + y_t + r' - d, 0 \}$$

$$\geq \max\{ z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}} + y_t + r - d, 0 \} - \max\{ z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}} + y_t - d, 0 \}$$

$$\iff \min\{ r', \max\{ z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t} + y_t + r - d, 0 \} \} \geq \min\{ r', \max\{ z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}} + y_t - d, 0 \} \},$$

which is true since $z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t} + r \geq z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}}$. $\quad \square$

(c) Let $t \in \{1, 2, ..., n\}$, $\mathbf{y}_t \in \mathbb{R}_+^t$, $r, r' \geq 0$, and $i \neq j \in \{1, 2, ..., t-1\}$. Without loss of generality we can assume that $i < j$. We will show that

$$\left[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \right] - \left[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \right] \geq 0. \tag{EC.28}$$

From (EC.6),

$$z_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} = z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} + \left(y_\tau + r\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau = i+1\}} + r'\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau = j\}} \right) - d \quad \text{for all } \tau = 1, 2, ..., t$$

$$\Rightarrow z_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} - z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} + \left(y_\tau + r\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau = i+1\}} + r'\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau = j\}} \right) - d \quad \text{for all } \tau = 1, 2, ..., t$$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} \left[z_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} - z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} \right] = \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} + \left(y_\tau + r\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau = i+1\}} + r'\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau = j\}} \right) - d \right]$$

$$\Rightarrow z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} = \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} + \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} y_\tau + r + r' - dt. \tag{EC.29}$$

Similarly,

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} = \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} + \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} y_\tau + r + r' - dt, \tag{EC.30}$$

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} = \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} + \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} y_\tau + r + r' - dt, \tag{EC.31}$$

$$\text{and } z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} = \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} + \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} y_\tau + r + r' - dt. \tag{EC.32}$$

From (EC.29), (EC.30), (EC.31) and (EC.32), inequality (EC.28) holds iff

$$
\sum_{\tau=1}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} \right]
$$
$$
\leq \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} \right]
$$
$$
\iff \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} \left[\left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} \right] - \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \right] \right]
$$
$$
\leq \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} \left[\left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} \right] - \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \right] \right]. \tag{EC.33}
$$

From (EC.4) and (EC.5),

$$
l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} \text{ for } \tau = 1, ..., j-1
$$
$$
l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \text{ for } \tau = 1, ..., j
$$
$$
l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} \text{ for } \tau = 1, ..., j-1
$$
$$
l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \text{ for } \tau = 1, ..., j
$$

and therefore inequality (EC.33) holds iff

$$
\overbrace{\sum_{\tau=j}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} \right]}^{=:\Delta_{i+1\,j}} - \overbrace{\sum_{\tau=j+1}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \right]}^{=:\Delta_{i+1\,j+1}}
$$
$$
\leq \underbrace{\sum_{\tau=j}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j}} \right]}_{=:\Delta_{i\,j}} - \underbrace{\sum_{\tau=j+1}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \right]}_{=:\Delta_{i\,j+1}}. \tag{EC.34}
$$

Next let us define the quantities

$$
\gamma_{i+1\,j} := \sum_{\tau=j}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} = \text{idle time during slots } j, j+1, ..., t \text{ under realization } \mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}
$$

$$
\gamma_{i+1\,j+1} := \sum_{\tau=j+1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} = \text{idle time during slots } j+1, j+2, ..., t \text{ under realization } \mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}
$$

$$
\gamma_{i\,j} := \sum_{\tau=j}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}} = \text{idle time during slots } j, j+1, ..., t \text{ under realization } \mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}
$$

$$
\gamma_{i\,j+1} := \sum_{\tau=j+1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}} = \text{idle time during slots } j+1, j+2, ..., t \text{ under realization } \mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}.
$$

Then,

$$
\Delta_{i+1\,j} = \min(\gamma_{i+1\,j}, r')
$$

=workload from r' absorbed by idle time resulting from realization

$$\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} \text{ during slots } j, j+1, ..., t$$

$$\Delta_{i+1\,j+1} = \min(\gamma_{i+1\,j+1}, r')$$

=workload from r' absorbed by idle time resulting from realization

$$\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} \text{ during slots } j+1, j+2, ..., t$$

$$\Delta_{i\,j} = \min(\gamma_{i\,j}, r')$$

=workload from r' absorbed by idle time resulting from realization

$$\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} \text{ during slots } j, j+1, ..., t$$

$$\Delta_{i\,j+1} = \min(\gamma_{i\,j+1}, r')$$

=workload from r' absorbed by idle time resulting from realization

$$\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i} \text{ during slots } j+1, j+2, ..., t$$

$$\Delta_{i+1\,j} - \Delta_{i+1\,j+1} = \min(\gamma_{i+1\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,j+1}, r') \tag{EC.35}$$

$$\Delta_{i\,j} - \Delta_{i\,j+1} = \min(\gamma_{i\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i\,j+1}, r'). \tag{EC.36}$$

From (EC.4) and (EC.5) we get

$$l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}} \text{ for } \tau = 1, ..., i-1$$

$$l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} \geq l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}} \text{ for } \tau = i$$

$$l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} \leq l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}} \text{ for } \tau = i+1, ..., t \tag{EC.37}$$

From (EC.37) and the assumption that $j > i$ we get

$$\gamma_{i+1\,j+1} \leq \gamma_{i\,j+1}, \gamma_{i+1\,j} \leq \gamma_{i\,j}.$$

Consider the case where $\gamma_{i+1\,j+1} < \gamma_{i+1\,j}$. Then it must be true that

$$\gamma_{i+1\,j+1} = \sum_{\tau=j+1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} < \sum_{\tau=j}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} = \gamma_{i+1\,j}$$

$$\Rightarrow l_j^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} > 0$$

$$\Rightarrow z_j^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}} = z_j^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} \text{ for all } \tau = j+1, j+2, ..., t \quad \text{(from (EC.4) and (EC.5) and the assumption } j > i)$$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_{\tau=j+1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}} = \sum_{\tau=j+1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}$$

$$\Rightarrow \gamma_{i\,j+1} = \gamma_{i+1\,j+1}.$$

Therefore

$$\text{either } \gamma_{i+1\,j+1} = \gamma_{i\,j+1} < \gamma_{i+1\,j} \leq \gamma_{i\,j}$$

$$\text{or } \gamma_{i+1\,j+1} = \gamma_{i+1\,j} \leq \gamma_{i\,j+1} \leq \gamma_{i\,j}$$

Finally, we will consider six (exhaustive) cases for the realization r':

case 1: $r' \leq \gamma_{i+1\,j+1} \leq \gamma_{i\,j+1}, \gamma_{i+1\,j} \leq \gamma_{i\,j}$,

case 2: $\gamma_{i+1\,j+1} \leq \gamma_{i\,j+1}, \gamma_{i+1\,j} \leq \gamma_{i\,j} \leq r'$,

case 3: $\gamma_{i+1\,j+1} = \gamma_{i\,j+1} < r' \leq \gamma_{i+1\,j} \leq \gamma_{i\,j}$,

case 4: $\gamma_{i+1\,j+1} = \gamma_{i\,j+1} < \gamma_{i+1\,j} \leq r' \leq \gamma_{i\,j}$,

case 5: $\gamma_{i+1\,j+1} = \gamma_{i+1\,j} \leq r' \leq \gamma_{i\,j+1} \leq \gamma_{i\,j}$,

case 6: $\gamma_{i+1\,j+1} = \gamma_{i+1\,j} \leq \gamma_{i\,j+1} < r' \leq \gamma_{i\,j}$,

in order to prove that

$$\Delta_{i+1\,j} - \Delta_{i+1\,j+1} \leq \Delta_{i\,j} - \Delta_{i\,j+1}$$

$$\iff \min(\gamma_{i+1\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,j+1}, r') \leq \min(\gamma_{i\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i\,j+1}, r').$$

case 1: $r' \leq \gamma_{i+1\,j+1} \leq \gamma_{i\,j+1}, \gamma_{i+1\,j} \leq \gamma_{i\,j}$. Then

$$\min(\gamma_{i+1\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,j+1}, r') \leq \min(\gamma_{i\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i\,j+1}, r')$$

$$\iff r' - r' \leq r' - r', \text{ which is trivially true.}$$

case 2: $\gamma_{i+1\,j+1} \leq \gamma_{i\,j+1}, \gamma_{i+1\,j} \leq \gamma_{i\,j} \leq r'$. Then

$$\min(\gamma_{i+1\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,j+1}, r') \leq \min(\gamma_{i\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i\,j+1}, r')$$

$$\iff \gamma_{i+1\,j} - \gamma_{i+1\,j+1} \leq \gamma_{i\,j} - \gamma_{i\,j+1}$$

$$\iff l_j^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} \leq l_j^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i}}, \text{ which is true from (EC.37) and the assumption that } j > i.$$

case 3: $\gamma_{i+1\,j+1} = \gamma_{i\,j+1} < r' \leq \gamma_{i+1\,j} \leq \gamma_{i\,j}$. Then

$$\min(\gamma_{i+1\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,j+1}, r') \leq \min(\gamma_{i\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i\,j+1}, r')$$

$$\iff r' - \gamma_{i+1\,j+1} \leq r' - \gamma_{i\,j+1}$$

$$\iff \gamma_{i\,j+1} \leq \gamma_{i+1\,j+1}, \text{ which is true.}$$

case 4: $\gamma_{i+1\,j+1} = \gamma_{i\,j+1} < \gamma_{i+1\,j} \leq r' \leq \gamma_{i\,j}$. Then

$$\min(\gamma_{i+1\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,j+1}, r') \leq \min(\gamma_{i\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i\,j+1}, r')$$

$$\iff \gamma_{i+1\,j} - \gamma_{i+1\,j+1} \leq r' - \gamma_{i\,j+1}$$

$$\iff \gamma_{i+1\,j} \leq r', \text{ which is true.}$$

case 5: $\gamma_{i+1\,j+1} = \gamma_{i+1\,j} \le r' \le \gamma_{i\,j+1} \le \gamma_{i\,j}$. Then

$$\min(\gamma_{i+1\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,j+1}, r') \le \min(\gamma_{i\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i\,j+1}, r')$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \gamma_{i+1\,j} - \gamma_{i+1\,j+1} \le r' - \gamma_{i\,j+1}$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \gamma_{i\,j+1} \le r', \text{ which is true.}$$

case 6: $\gamma_{i+1\,j+1} = \gamma_{i+1\,j} \le \gamma_{i\,j+1} \le r' \le \gamma_{i\,j}$. Then

$$\min(\gamma_{i+1\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,j+1}, r') \le \min(\gamma_{i\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i\,j+1}, r')$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \gamma_{i+1\,j} - \gamma_{i+1\,j+1} \le r' - r'$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow 0 \le 0, \text{ which is true.} \quad \square$$

(d) Let $t \in \{1, 2, ..., n\}$, $\mathbf{y}_t \in \mathbb{R}_+^t$, $r, r' \ge 0$, and $1 \le j \le t-1$. We will show that

$$\left[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \right] - \left[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \right] \ge 0. \tag{EC.38}$$

From (EC.6),

$$z_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} = z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} + \left(y_\tau + r\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=1\}} + r'\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=j\}} \right) - d \quad \text{for all } \tau = 1, 2, ..., t$$

$$\Rightarrow z_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} - z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} + \left(y_\tau + r\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=1\}} + r'\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=j\}} \right) - d \quad \text{for all } \tau = 1, 2, ..., t$$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} \left[z_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} - z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \right] = \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} + \left(y_\tau + r\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=1\}} + r'\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=j\}} \right) - d \right]$$

$$\Rightarrow z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} = \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} + \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} y_\tau + r + r' - dt. \tag{EC.39}$$

Similarly,

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} = \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} + \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} y_\tau + r + r' - dt, \tag{EC.40}$$

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} = \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} + \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} y_\tau + r' - dt, \tag{EC.41}$$

$$\text{and } z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} = \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} + \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} y_\tau + r' - dt. \tag{EC.42}$$

From (EC.39), (EC.40), (EC.41) and (EC.42), inequality (EC.38) holds iff

$$\sum_{\tau=1}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \right] \le \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \right]$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} \left[\left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \right] - \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \right] \right]$$

$$\le \sum_{\tau=1}^{t} \left[\left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \right] - \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \right] \right]. \tag{EC.43}$$

From (EC.4) and (EC.5),

$$l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \text{ for } \tau = 1, ..., j-1,$$

$$l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \text{ for } \tau = 1, ..., j,$$

$$l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \text{ for } \tau = 1, ..., j-1,$$

$$l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \text{ for } \tau = 1, ..., j$$

and therefore inequality (EC.43) holds iff

$$\overbrace{\sum_{\tau=j}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \right]}^{=:\Delta_{1\,j}} - \overbrace{\sum_{\tau=j+1}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \right]}^{=:\Delta_{1\,j+1}}$$

$$\leq \underbrace{\sum_{\tau=j}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \right]}_{=:\Delta_{0\,j}} - \underbrace{\sum_{\tau=j+1}^{t} \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \right]}_{=:\Delta_{0\,j+1}}. \tag{EC.44}$$

Next let us define the quantities

$$\gamma_{1\,j} := \sum_{\tau=j}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1} = \text{idle time during slots } j, j+1, ..., t \text{ under realization } \mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1$$

$$\gamma_{1\,j+1} := \sum_{\tau=j+1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1} = \text{idle time during slots } j+1, j+2, ..., t \text{ under realization } \mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1$$

$$\gamma_{0\,j} := \sum_{\tau=j}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t} = \text{idle time during slots } j, j+1, ..., t \text{ under realization } \mathbf{y}_t$$

$$\gamma_{0\,j+1} := \sum_{\tau=j+1}^{t} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t} = \text{idle time during slots } j+1, j+2, ..., t \text{ under realization } \mathbf{y}_t.$$

Then,

$$\Delta_{1\,j} = \min(\gamma_{1\,j}, r')$$

$$= \text{workload from } r' \text{ absorbed by idle time resulting from realization}$$

$$\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 \text{ during slots } j, j+1, ..., t$$

$$\Delta_{1\,j+1} = \min(\gamma_{1\,j+1}, r')$$

$$= \text{workload from } r' \text{ absorbed by idle time resulting from realization}$$

$$\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 \text{ during slots } j+1, j+2, ..., t$$

$$\Delta_{0\,j} = \min(\gamma_{0\,j}, r')$$

$$= \text{workload from } r' \text{ absorbed by idle time resulting from realization}$$

$$\mathbf{y}_t \text{ during slots } j, j+1, ..., t$$

$$\Delta_{0\,j+1} = \min(\gamma_{0\,j+1}, r')$$

$$= \text{workload from } r' \text{ absorbed by idle time resulting from realization}$$

$$\mathbf{y}_t \text{ during slots } j+1, j+2, ..., t$$

$$\Delta_{1\,j} - \Delta_{1\,j+1} = \min(\gamma_{1\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{1\,j+1}, r') \tag{EC.45}$$

$$\text{and } \Delta_{0\,j} - \Delta_{0\,j+1} = \min(\gamma_{0\,j}, r') - \min(\gamma_{0\,j+1}, r'). \tag{EC.46}$$

From (EC.4) and (EC.5) we get

$$l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1} \le l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t} \text{ for } \tau = 1, ..., t. \tag{EC.47}$$

From (EC.47) we get

$$\gamma_{1\,j+1} \le \gamma_{0\,j+1}, \gamma_{1\,j} \le \gamma_{0\,j}.$$

The rest of the proof follows the same steps as in Lemma EC.3 (c) and thus is omitted.   □

Proof of Lemma EC.4 (a) Let $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$, $i \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$ and $t \in \{i+2, ..., n\}$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i]$$

$$\le \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i]. \tag{EC.48}$$

We will show that (EC.48) is true given any realization $\mathbf{y}_t = (y_1, y_2, ..., y_t) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^t$ of $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t}$, i.e.,

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t]$$

$$\le \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t]. \tag{EC.49}$$

Note that from (EC.4) and (EC.5),

$$l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} \text{ for } \tau = 1, ..., i-1$$

$$l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} \ge l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} \text{ for } \tau = i$$

$$l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} \le l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} \text{ for } \tau = i+1, ..., t. \tag{EC.50}$$

Inequality (EC.49) can be written as

$$\int_0^\infty \left[[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} - z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i}] - [z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} - z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}] \right] \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r) \ge 0. \tag{EC.51}$$

We will show in fact something stronger; we will show that

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} - z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} \ge z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} - z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}$$

for all $r \geq 0$. From (EC.6) and the assumption that $t \geq i+2$,

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i} - z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i} \geq z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} - z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow l_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i} + y_t - d \geq l_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} + y_t - d$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow l_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^i} \geq l_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}},$$

which is true from (EC.50) and the assumption that $t \geq i+2$. $\quad\square$

(b) Let $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$, and $t \in \{2,...,n\}$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t] \leq \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}]. \quad (\text{EC.52})$$

As in the proof of Lemma EC.4(a), it suffices to show that

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t} - z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t} \geq z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^1} - z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^1}$$

for all realizations $\mathbf{y}_t$ of $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t}$ and for all $r \geq 0$. From (EC.6) and the assumption that $t \geq 2$,

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t} - z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t} \geq z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^1} - z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^1}$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow l_t^{\mathbf{y}_t} + y_t - d \geq l_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^1} + y_t - d$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow l_t^{\mathbf{y}_t} \geq l_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^1}, \quad \text{which is true.} \quad \square$$

(c) Let $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and $t \in \{2,...,n\}$. We will show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}] + \mu - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{t-1}]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}]. \quad (\text{EC.53})$$

By definition, $\mu = \int_0^\infty r \, dF_R(r)$ and therefore, as in the proof of Lemma EC.4(a), it suffices to show that

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}} - z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}} \geq z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^t} - z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t} - r$$

for all realizations $\mathbf{y}_t$ of $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t}$ and for all $r \geq 0$. From (EC.6),

$$z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}} - z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}} \geq z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^t} - (z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{y}_t} + r)$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow l_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}} + y_t - d \geq l_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^t} + (y_t + r) - d - r$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow l_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^{t-1}} \geq l_t^{\mathbf{y}_t+r\mathbf{e}_t^t}, \quad \text{which is true.} \quad \square$$

(d) Let $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and $i \in \{2,...,n\}$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^1, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}^{\mathbf{a}} = \mathbf{y}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^i, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}^{\mathbf{a}} = \mathbf{y}]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^1, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}^{\mathbf{a}} = \mathbf{y}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^i, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}^{\mathbf{a}} = \mathbf{y}] \quad (\text{EC.54})$$

for any realization $\mathbf{y} = (y_1, y_2, ..., y_n) \in \mathbb{R}_+^n$ of $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}^{\mathbf{a}}$. We consider all possible realizations of the random vectors $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}^{\mathbf{e}_n^i}$, $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}^{\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}}$, $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}^{\mathbf{e}_n^1}$, $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}^{\mathbf{e}_n^1}$ and the law of total expectation to get

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^1, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}^{\mathbf{a}} = \mathbf{y}] = \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r) \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r'), \tag{EC.55}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^i, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}^{\mathbf{a}} = \mathbf{y}] = \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^i} \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r) \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r'), \tag{EC.56}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^1, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}^{\mathbf{a}} = \mathbf{y}] = \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r) \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r'), \tag{EC.57}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^i, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}^{\mathbf{a}} = \mathbf{y}] = \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_n^i} \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r) \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r'). \tag{EC.58}$$

From (EC.55), (EC.56), (EC.57) and (EC.58), inequality (EC.54) holds iff

$$\int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty \left[\left[z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} - z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^i} \right] - \left[z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} - z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_n^i} \right] \right] \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r) \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r') \geq 0.$$

We will show in fact something stronger; we will show that

$$\left[z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} - z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^i} \right] - \left[z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} - z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_n^i} \right] \geq 0 \tag{EC.59}$$

for all realizations $\mathbf{y}$ of $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}^{\mathbf{a}}$ and for all $r, r' \geq 0$. From (EC.6),

$$z_\tau^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} = z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} + \left(y_\tau + r\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=1\}} + r'\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=1\}} \right) - d \quad \text{for all } \tau = 1, 2, ..., n$$

$$\Rightarrow z_\tau^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} - z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} + \left(y_\tau + r\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=1\}} + r'\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=1\}} \right) - d \quad \text{for all } \tau = 1, 2, ..., n$$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_{\tau=1}^n \left[z_\tau^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} - z_{\tau-1}^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} \right] = \sum_{\tau=1}^n \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} + \left(y_\tau + r\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=1\}} + r'\mathbb{1}_{\{\tau=1\}} \right) - d \right]$$

$$\Rightarrow z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} = \sum_{\tau=1}^n l_\tau^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} + \sum_{\tau=1}^n y_\tau + r + r' - dt. \tag{EC.60}$$

Similarly,

$$z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^i} = \sum_{\tau=1}^n l_\tau^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^i} + \sum_{\tau=1}^n y_\tau + r + r' - dt, \tag{EC.61}$$

$$z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} = \sum_{\tau=1}^n l_\tau^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} + \sum_{\tau=1}^n y_\tau + r + r' - dt, \tag{EC.62}$$

$$\text{and } z_n^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_n^i} = \sum_{\tau=1}^n l_\tau^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_n^i} + \sum_{\tau=1}^n y_\tau + r + r' - dt. \tag{EC.63}$$

From (EC.60), (EC.61), (EC.62) and (EC.63), inequality (EC.59) holds iff

$$\sum_{\tau=1}^n \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^i} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} \right]$$

$$\leq \sum_{\tau=1}^n \left[l_\tau^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_n^i} - l_\tau^{\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_n^1} \right]$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \quad \sum_{\tau=1}^{n}\left[\left[l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}}-l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}}\right]-\left[l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}}-l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i}}\right]\right]$$

$$\leq \sum_{\tau=1}^{n}\left[\left[l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i+1}}-l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i+1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}}\right]-\left[l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i+1}}-l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i+1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i}}\right]\right]. \tag{EC.64}$$

From (EC.4) and (EC.5),

$$l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}}=l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i}} \text{ for } \tau=1,...,i-1$$

$$l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i+1}}=l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i+1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i}} \text{ for } \tau=1,...,i-1$$

and therefore inequality (EC.64) holds iff

$$\overbrace{\sum_{\tau=1}^{n}\left[l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}}-l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}}\right]}^{=:\Delta_{1\,1}}-\overbrace{\sum_{\tau=i}^{n}\left[l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}}-l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i}}\right]}^{=:\Delta_{1\,i}}$$

$$\leq \underbrace{\sum_{\tau=1}^{n}\left[l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i+1}}-l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i+1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}}\right]}_{=:\Delta_{i+1\,1}}-\underbrace{\sum_{\tau=i}^{n}\left[l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i+1}}-l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i+1}+r'\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i}}\right]}_{=:\Delta_{i+1\,i}}. \tag{EC.65}$$

Next let us define the quantities

$$\gamma_{1\,1}:=\sum_{\tau=1}^{n}l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}}=\text{idle time during slots } 1,2,...,n \text{ under realization } \mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}$$

$$\gamma_{1\,i}:=\sum_{\tau=i}^{n}l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}}=\text{idle time during slots } i,i+1...,n \text{ under realization } \mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1}$$

$$\gamma_{i+1\,1}:=\sum_{\tau=1}^{n}l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i+1}}=\text{idle time during slots } 1,2,...,n \text{ under realization } \mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i+1}$$

$$\gamma_{i+1\,i}:=\sum_{\tau=i}^{n}l_{\tau}^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i+1}}=\text{idle time during slots } i,i+1...,n \text{ under realization } \mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{i+1}$$

Then,

$$\Delta_{1\,1}=\min(\gamma_{1\,1},r')$$

$$=\text{workload from } r' \text{ absorbed by idle time resulting from realization}$$

$$\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1} \text{ during slots } 1,2,...,n$$

$$\Delta_{1\,i}=\min(\gamma_{1\,i},r')$$

$$=\text{workload from } r' \text{ absorbed by idle time resulting from realization}$$

$$\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_{n}^{1} \text{ during slots } i,i+1,...,n$$

$$\Delta_{i+1\,1}=\min(\gamma_{i+1\,1},r')$$

$$=\text{workload from } r' \text{ absorbed by idle time resulting from realization}$$

$$\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} \text{ during slots } 1, 2, ..., n$$

$$\Delta_{i+1\,i} = \min(\gamma_{i+1\,i}, r')$$

$$= \text{workload from } r' \text{ absorbed by idle time resulting from realization}$$

$$\mathbf{y} + r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} \text{ during slots } i, i+1, ..., n$$

$$\Delta_{1\,1} - \Delta_{1\,i} = \min(\gamma_{1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{1\,i}, r')$$

$$\Delta_{i+1\,1} - \Delta_{i+1\,i} = \min(\gamma_{i+1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,i}, r')$$

From (EC.4) and (EC.5) we get

$$l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^1} \le l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}} \text{ for } \tau = 1, 2, ..., i$$

$$l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^1} \ge l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}} \text{ for } \tau = i+1, ..., n$$

and therefore

$$\gamma_{1\,i} \le \gamma_{1\,1} \le \gamma_{i+1\,1}$$

$$\text{and } \gamma_{i+1\,i} \le \gamma_{i+1\,1}.$$

Consider the case where $\gamma_{i+1\,i} > \gamma_{1\,i}$. Then it must be true that

$$\gamma_{i+1\,i} = \sum_{\tau=i}^n l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}} > \sum_{\tau=i}^n l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^1} = \gamma_{1\,i}$$

$$\text{and } \sum_{\tau=i+1}^n l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^1} \ge \sum_{\tau=i+1}^n l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}} \quad \text{(from (EC.4) and (EC.5))}$$

and therefore

$$l_i^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^1} < l_i^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}}$$

$$\Rightarrow l_i^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^1} < l_i^{\mathbf{y}} \quad \text{(since } l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}} = l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}} \text{ for all } \tau = 1, 2, ..., i)$$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_{\tau=1}^{i-1} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^1} = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \sum_{\tau=1}^n l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^1} = \sum_{\tau=i}^n l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^1}$$

$$\Rightarrow \gamma_{1\,1} = \gamma_{1\,i}.$$

Hence, either

$$\gamma_{1\,i} = \gamma_{1\,1} < \gamma_{i+1\,i} \le \gamma_{i+1\,1}$$

or

$$\gamma_{i+1\,i} \le \gamma_{1\,i} \le \gamma_{1\,1} \le \gamma_{i+1\,1}.$$

Finally, we will consider seven (exhaustive) cases for the realization r':

case 1: $r' \leq \gamma_{i+1\,i}, \gamma_{1\,i}, \gamma_{1\,1}, \gamma_{i+1\,1}$

case 2: $r' \geq \gamma_{i+1\,i}, \gamma_{1\,i}, \gamma_{1\,1}, \gamma_{i+1\,1}$

case 3: $\gamma_{i+1\,i} \leq r' \leq \gamma_{1\,i} \leq \gamma_{1\,1} \leq \gamma_{i+1\,1}$

case 4: $\gamma_{i+1\,i} \leq \gamma_{1\,i} \leq r' \leq \gamma_{1\,1} \leq \gamma_{i+1\,1}$

case 5: $\gamma_{i+1\,i} \leq \gamma_{1\,i} \leq \gamma_{1\,1} \leq r' \leq \gamma_{i+1\,1}$

case 6: $\gamma_{1\,i} = \gamma_{1\,1} < r' \leq \gamma_{i+1\,i} \leq \gamma_{i+1\,1}$

case 7: $\gamma_{1\,i} = \gamma_{1\,1} < \gamma_{i+1\,i} \leq r' \leq \gamma_{i+1\,1}$

in order to prove that

$$\Delta_{1\,1} - \Delta_{1\,i} \leq \Delta_{i+1\,1} - \Delta_{i+1\,i}$$
$$\iff \min(\gamma_{1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{1\,i}, r') \leq \min(\gamma_{i+1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,i}, r').$$

case 1: $r' \leq \gamma_{i+1\,i}, \gamma_{1\,i}, \gamma_{1\,1}, \gamma_{i+1\,1}$. Then

$$\min(\gamma_{1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{1\,i}, r') \leq \min(\gamma_{i+1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,i}, r')$$
$$\iff r' - r' \leq r' - r', \text{ which is trivially true.}$$

case 2: $r' \geq \gamma_{i+1\,i}, \gamma_{1\,i}, \gamma_{1\,1}, \gamma_{i+1\,1}$. Then

$$\min(\gamma_{1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{1\,i}, r') \leq \min(\gamma_{i+1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,i}, r')$$
$$\iff \gamma_{1\,1} - \gamma_{1\,i} \leq \gamma_{i+1\,1} - \gamma_{i+1\,i}$$
$$\iff \sum_{\tau=1}^{i-1} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^1} \leq \sum_{\tau=1}^{i-1} l_\tau^{\mathbf{y}+r\mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}}, \text{ which is true from (EC.37).}$$

case 3: $\gamma_{i+1\,i} \leq r' \leq \gamma_{1\,i} \leq \gamma_{1\,1} \leq \gamma_{i+1\,1}$. Then

$$\min(\gamma_{1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{1\,i}, r') \leq \min(\gamma_{i+1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,i}, r')$$
$$\iff r' - r' \leq r' - \gamma_{i+1\,i}, \text{ which is true.}$$

case 4: $\gamma_{i+1\,i} \leq \gamma_{1\,i} \leq r' \leq \gamma_{1\,1} \leq \gamma_{i+1\,1}$. Then

$$\min(\gamma_{1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{1\,i}, r') \leq \min(\gamma_{i+1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,i}, r')$$
$$\iff r' - \gamma_{1\,i} \leq r' - \gamma_{i+1\,i}, \text{ which is true.}$$

case 5: $\gamma_{i+1\,i} \leq \gamma_{1\,i} \leq \gamma_{1\,1} \leq r' \leq \gamma_{i+1\,1}$. Then

$$\min(\gamma_{1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{1\,i}, r') \leq \min(\gamma_{i+1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,i}, r')$$
$$\iff \gamma_{1\,1} - \gamma_{1\,i} \leq r' - \gamma_{i+1\,i}$$
$$\iff \gamma_{1\,1} + \gamma_{i+1\,i} \leq r' + \gamma_{1\,i}, \text{ which is true.}$$

case 6: $\gamma_{1\,i} = \gamma_{1\,1} < r' \le \gamma_{i+1\,i} \le \gamma_{i+1\,1}$. Then

$$\min(\gamma_{1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{1\,i}, r') \le \min(\gamma_{i+1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,i}, r')$$

$$\iff \gamma_{1\,1} - \gamma_{1\,i} \le r' - r', \text{ which is true.}$$

case 7: $\gamma_{1\,i} = \gamma_{1\,1} < \gamma_{i+1\,i} \le r' \le \gamma_{i+1\,1}$. Then

$$\min(\gamma_{1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{1\,i}, r') \le \min(\gamma_{i+1\,1}, r') - \min(\gamma_{i+1\,i}, r')$$

$$\iff \gamma_{1\,1} - \gamma_{1\,i} \le r' - \gamma_{i+1\,i}$$

$$\iff \gamma_{i+1\,i} \le r', \text{ which is true. } \quad \square$$

C.3. Proofs of Main Results

Proof of Lemma 1 We will prove the two directions of the iff relationship separately. First, assume that $g : \mathbb{Z}_+^n \to \mathbb{R}$ is a multimodular function. By definition,

$$g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{u}) - g(\mathbf{x}) \ge g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v} + \mathbf{u}) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v}) \tag{EC.66}$$

for all $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and all $\mathbf{u} \ne \mathbf{v} \in \mathcal{E}_n$ such that $\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$, where

$$\mathcal{E}_n = \{-\mathbf{e}_n^1, \mathbf{e}_n^1 - \mathbf{e}_n^2, \mathbf{e}_n^2 - \mathbf{e}_n^3, ..., \mathbf{e}_n^{n-1} - \mathbf{e}_n^n, \mathbf{e}_n^n\}.$$

Now let $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$. We will show that all four properties listed in Lemma 1 hold:

(i) Define $\tilde{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1$, pick $\tilde{\mathbf{u}} = \mathbf{e}_n^n$ and $\tilde{\mathbf{v}} = -\mathbf{e}_n^1$. Then $\tilde{\mathbf{x}}, \tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{u}}, \tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{v}} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and from (EC.66) we get

$$g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{u}}) - g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}}) \ge g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{v}} + \tilde{\mathbf{u}}) - g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{v}})$$

$$\iff \quad g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1) \ge g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^n - \mathbf{e}_n^1) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 - \mathbf{e}_n^1)$$

$$\iff \quad g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1) \ge g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x}).$$

(ii) Let $i \ne j \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$. Define $\tilde{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}$, pick $\tilde{\mathbf{u}} = \mathbf{e}_n^j - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}$ and $\tilde{\mathbf{v}} = \mathbf{e}_n^i - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}$. Then $\tilde{\mathbf{x}}, \tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{u}}, \tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{v}} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and from (EC.66) we get

$$g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{u}}) - g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}}) \ge g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{v}} + \tilde{\mathbf{u}}) - g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{v}})$$

$$\iff \quad g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^j - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1})$$

$$\ge g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^i - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^j - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^i - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1})$$

$$\iff \quad g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}) \ge g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}).$$

(iii) Let $j \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$. Define $\tilde{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}$, pick $\tilde{\mathbf{u}} = \mathbf{e}_n^j - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}$ and $\tilde{\mathbf{v}} = -\mathbf{e}_n^1$. Then $\tilde{\mathbf{x}}, \tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{u}}, \tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{v}} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and from (EC.66) we get

$$g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{u}}) - g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}}) \geq g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{v}} + \tilde{\mathbf{u}}) - g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{v}})$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \quad g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^j - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1})$$

$$\geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1} - \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^j - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1} - \mathbf{e}_n^1)$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \quad g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}) \geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}). \quad \text{(EC.67)}$$

(iv) Let $i \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$. Define $\tilde{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}$, pick $\tilde{\mathbf{u}} = \mathbf{e}_n^n$ and $\tilde{\mathbf{v}} = \mathbf{e}_n^i - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}$. Then $\tilde{\mathbf{x}}, \tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{u}}, \tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{v}} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and from (EC.66) we get

$$g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{u}}) - g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}}) \geq g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{v}} + \tilde{\mathbf{u}}) - g(\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \tilde{\mathbf{v}})$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \quad g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1})$$

$$\geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^i - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^i - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1})$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \quad g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}) \geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^i).$$

Now assume that $g : \mathbb{Z}_+^n \to \mathbb{R}$ satisfies the four properties listed in Lemma 1. We will show that g satisfies the definition of a multimodular function, i.e.,

$$g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{u}) - g(\mathbf{x}) \geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v} + \mathbf{u}) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v})$$

for all $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and all $\mathbf{u} \neq \mathbf{v} \in \mathcal{E}_n$ such that $\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$, where

$$\mathcal{E}_n = \{-\mathbf{e}_n^1, \mathbf{e}_n^1 - \mathbf{e}_n^2, \mathbf{e}_n^2 - \mathbf{e}_n^3, ..., \mathbf{e}_n^{n-1} - \mathbf{e}_n^n, \mathbf{e}_n^n\}.$$

We consider the following (exhaustive) four cases separately: (a) $\mathbf{u} \neq \mathbf{v} \in \{-\mathbf{e}_n^1, \mathbf{e}_n^n\}$, (b) $\mathbf{u} \neq \mathbf{v} \in \{\mathbf{e}_n^i - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}, \mathbf{e}_n^j - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}\}$ for some $i \neq j \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$, (c) $\mathbf{u} \neq \mathbf{v} \in \{-\mathbf{e}_n^1, \mathbf{e}_n^j - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}\}$ for some $j \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$, (d) $\mathbf{u} \neq \mathbf{v} \in \{\mathbf{e}_n^i - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}, \mathbf{e}_n^n\}$ for some $i \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$.

(a) Let $\mathbf{u} \neq \mathbf{v} \in \{-\mathbf{e}_n^1, \mathbf{e}_n^n\}$. Without loss of generality let $\mathbf{u} = \mathbf{e}_n^n$ and $\mathbf{v} = -\mathbf{e}_n^1$. Let $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ such that $\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$. Define $\hat{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^1$. Then $\hat{\mathbf{x}} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and from property (i) we get

$$g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^1) \geq g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\hat{\mathbf{x}})$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \quad g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^1) \geq g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^1)$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \quad g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{u}) - g(\mathbf{x}) \geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v} + \mathbf{u}) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v}). \quad \text{(EC.68)}$$

(b) Let $\mathbf{u} \neq \mathbf{v} \in \{\mathbf{e}_n^i - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}, \mathbf{e}_n^j - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}\}$ for some $i \neq j \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$. Without loss of generality let $\mathbf{u} = \mathbf{e}_n^j - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}$ and $\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{e}_n^i - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}$. Let $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ such that $\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and define $\hat{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}$. Then $\hat{\mathbf{x}} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and from property (ii) we get

$$g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}) \geq g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1})$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \quad g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1})$$

$$\geq g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1})$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \quad g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{u}) - g(\mathbf{x}) \geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v} + \mathbf{u}) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v}).$$

(c) Let $\mathbf{u} \neq \mathbf{v} \in \{-\mathbf{e}_n^1, \mathbf{e}_n^j - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}\}$ for some $j \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$. Without loss of generality let $\mathbf{u} = \mathbf{e}_n^j - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}$ and $\mathbf{v} = -\mathbf{e}_n^1$. Let $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ such that $\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and define $\hat{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^1$. Then $\hat{\mathbf{x}} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and from property (iii) we get

$$g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}) \geq g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1})$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \quad g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^1 - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^1 - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1})$$

$$\geq g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^1 - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^j) - g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^1 - \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1})$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \quad g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{u}) - g(\mathbf{x}) \geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v} + \mathbf{u}) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v}).$$

(d) Let $\mathbf{u} \neq \mathbf{v} \in \{\mathbf{e}_n^i - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}, \mathbf{e}_n^n\}$ for some $i \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$. Without loss of generality let $\mathbf{u} = \mathbf{e}_n^n$ and $\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{e}_n^i - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}$. Let $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ such that $\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{u}, \mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and define $\hat{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}$. Then $\hat{\mathbf{x}} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and from property (iv) we get

$$g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}) \geq g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\hat{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{e}_n^i)$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \quad g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}) \geq g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^n) - g(\mathbf{x} - \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^i)$$

$$\Longleftrightarrow \quad g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{u}) - g(\mathbf{x}) \geq g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v} + \mathbf{u}) - g(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{v}).$$

Proof of Theorem 2: (a) Let $t \in \{1, 2, ..., n\}$ and $\mathbf{a}_t \in \mathbb{Z}_+^t$ be a realization of the partial arrival process up to slot t. We will show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i + \mathbf{e}_t^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t] \qquad \text{(EC.69)}$$

for all $1 \leq i \leq j \leq t$. We will show that (EC.69) is true given any realization $\mathbf{y}_t = (y_1, y_2, ..., y_t) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^t$ of $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t}$, i.e.,

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i + \mathbf{e}_t^j, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^j, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t]. \qquad \text{(EC.70)}$$

We consider all possible realizations of the random vectors $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^i}$ and $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^j}$ and the law of total expectation to get

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i + \mathbf{e}_t^j, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r) \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r'), \tag{EC.71}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r)$$

$$= \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r) \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r'), \tag{EC.72}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^j, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r')$$

$$= \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r) \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r'), \tag{EC.73}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t}$$

$$= \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t} \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r) \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r'). \tag{EC.74}$$

From (EC.71), (EC.72), (EC.73) and (EC.74), inequality (EC.70) holds iff

$$\int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty \left[[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i}] - [z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t}] \right] \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r) \, \mathrm{d}F_R(r') \geq 0, \tag{EC.75}$$

which is true from Lemma EC.3 (a). $\quad\square$

(b) Direct consequence of (a) and the relationship

$$\mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}] = \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}]. \quad\square$$

(c) Direct consequence of (b), the relationship

$$\mathbb{E}[I(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}] = nd + \mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}] - \mu \sum_{t=1}^n a_t,$$

and the fact that the sum of a directionally convex and a linear function is also directionally convex. $\quad\square$

(d) Let $\mathbf{s} = (s_1, s_2, ..., s_n) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ be a realization of the arrival process from scheduled appointments, $\mathbf{u} = (u_1, u_2, ..., u_n) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ be a realization of the arrival process from unscheduled walk-ins, and $\mathbf{a} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{u}$. We will show that

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] \tag{EC.76}$$

for all $1 \leq i \leq j \leq n$. From (9),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n [s_t \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}]] + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2} \mu \tag{EC.77}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n \left[(s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j\}}) \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq j\}} \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] \right]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^{n} \frac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + s_j\mu \tag{EC.78}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^{n}\left[(s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i\}})\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq i\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i]\right]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^{n} \frac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + s_i\mu \tag{EC.79}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^{n}\left[(s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j\}})\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq i\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq j\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]\right]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^{n} \frac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + (s_i + s_j + \mathbb{1}_{\{i=j\}})\mu. \tag{EC.80}$$

From (EC.77), (EC.78), (EC.79), (EC.80),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=j+1}^{n} s_t\Big[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]$$

$$- \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}]\Big]$$

$$+ \mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1}] + s_j\mu \tag{EC.81}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=j+1}^{n} s_t\Big[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]$$

$$- \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i]\Big]$$

$$+ \mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i] + s_j\mu + \mathbb{1}_{\{i=j\}}\mu \tag{EC.82}$$

Therefore, from (EC.81) and (EC.82), inequality (EC.76) is true iff

$$0 \leq \sum_{t=j+1}^{n} s_t\Big[[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i]]$$

$$- [\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}]]\Big]$$

$$+ [\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1}]] + \mathbb{1}_{\{i=j\}}\mu. \tag{EC.83}$$

From the directional convexity of $\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}]$ in $\mathbf{a}_{t-1}$ proved in part (a) we get

$$0 \leq \big[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i]\big]$$

$$- \big[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}]\big] \quad \text{for all } t = j+1..., n$$

$$\Rightarrow 0 \leq \sum_{t=j+1}^{n} s_t\Big[\big[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i]\big]$$

$$- \big[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}]\big]\Big]. \tag{EC.84}$$

Finally note that

$$R^{(a_i+1)} \geq_{\text{st}} R^{(a_i)}$$

$$\Rightarrow [Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i] \geq_{\text{st}} [Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1}]$$

$$\Rightarrow \mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i] \geq \mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1}], \tag{EC.85}$$

concluding that (EC.83) is true. $\quad\square$

(e) Let $\mathbf{s} = (s_1, s_2, ..., s_n) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ be a realization of the arrival process from scheduled appointments, $\mathbf{u} = (u_1, u_2, ..., u_n) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ be a realization of the arrival process from unscheduled walk-ins, and $\mathbf{a} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{u}$. We will show that

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$$
$$\geq \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] \qquad \text{(EC.86)}$$

for all $1 \leq i \leq j \leq n$. From (10),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^\mathbf{x}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}] + \sum_{t=1}^n s_t u_t \mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2}\mu \qquad \text{(EC.87)}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^\mathbf{x}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq j\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j\}})u_t \mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2}\mu \qquad \text{(EC.88)}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^\mathbf{x}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq i\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i\}})u_t \mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2}\mu \qquad \text{(EC.89)}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^\mathbf{x}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq i\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq j\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j\}})u_t \mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2}\mu. \qquad \text{(EC.90)}$$

From (EC.87), (EC.88), (EC.89), (EC.90),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=j+1}^n u_t \Big[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^\mathbf{x}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]$$
$$- \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^\mathbf{x}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}] \Big] + u_j \mu \qquad \text{(EC.91)}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=j+1}^n u_t \Big[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^\mathbf{x}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]$$
$$- \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^\mathbf{x}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i] \Big] + u_j \mu. \qquad \text{(EC.92)}$$

Therefore, from (EC.91) and (EC.92), inequality (EC.86) is true iff

$$0 \leq \sum_{t=j+1}^n u_t \Big[[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^\mathbf{x}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^\mathbf{x}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i]]$$
$$- [\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^\mathbf{x}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^\mathbf{x}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}]] \Big], \qquad \text{(EC.93)}$$

which is true from the directional convexity of $\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^\mathbf{x}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}]$ in $\mathbf{a}_{t-1}$ proved in part (a). $\quad\square$

Proof of Theorem 3 (a) Let $t \in \{1, 2, ..., n\}$ and $\mathbf{a}_t \in \mathbb{Z}_+^t$ be a realization of the partial arrival process up to slot t. We will show that the four properties of the equivalent definition of a multimodular function from Lemma 1 are satisfied.

Property (i) It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1] \geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t],$$

which is true from the directional convexity of $\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t]$ in $\mathbf{a}_t$.

Property (iv) Let $i \in \{1, 2, ..., t-1\}$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_t^t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i + \mathbf{e}_t^t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i]. \tag{EC.94}$$

We will show that (EC.94) is true given any realization $\mathbf{y}_t = (y_1, y_2, ..., y_t) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^t$ of $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t}$, i.e.,

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_t^t, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i + \mathbf{e}_t^t, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t]. \tag{EC.95}$$

We consider all possible realizations of the random vectors $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^i}$, $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}$, $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^t}$ and the law of total expectation to get

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_t^t, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^t} \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r'), \tag{EC.96}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} \, dF_R(r)$$

$$= \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}} \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r'), \tag{EC.97}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i + \mathbf{e}_t^t, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i + r'\mathbf{e}_t^t} \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r'), \tag{EC.98}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} \, dF_R(r)$$

$$= \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i} \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r'). \tag{EC.99}$$

From (EC.96), (EC.97), (EC.98) and (EC.99), inequality (EC.95) holds iff

$$\int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty \left[[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^t} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}] - [z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i + r'\mathbf{e}_t^t} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i}] \right] \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r') \geq 0, \tag{EC.100}$$

which is true from Lemma EC.3 (b).

Property (ii) Let $i \neq j \in \{1, 2, ..., t-1\}$. Without loss of generality we can assume that $i < j$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_t^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i + \mathbf{e}_t^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}]. \tag{EC.101}$$

We will show that (EC.101) is true given any realization $\mathbf{y}_t = (y_1, y_2, ..., y_t) \in \mathbb{R}_+^t$ of $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t}$, i.e.,

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_t^j, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i + \mathbf{e}_t^j, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t]. \tag{EC.102}$$

We consider all possible realizations of the random vectors $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^i}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^j}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}$ and the law of total expectation to get

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_t^j, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r'), \tag{EC.103}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r'), \tag{EC.104}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i + \mathbf{e}_t^j, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r'), \tag{EC.105}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^i + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r'). \tag{EC.106}$$

From (EC.103), (EC.104), (EC.105) and (EC.106), inequality (EC.102) holds iff

$$\int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty \left[[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1} + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}] - [z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^i + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}] \right] \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r') \geq 0, \tag{EC.107}$$

which is true from Lemma EC.3 (c).

Property (iii) Let $j \in \{1, 2, ..., t-1\}$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}]. \tag{EC.108}$$

We will show that (EC.108) is true given any realization $\mathbf{y}_t = (y_1, y_2, ..., y_t) \in \mathbb{R}_+^t$ of $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t}$, i.e.,

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^j, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^j, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t]. \tag{EC.109}$$

We consider all possible realizations of the random vectors $\tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^1}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^j}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}$ and the law of total expectation to get

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^j, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r'), \tag{EC.110}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r'), \tag{EC.111}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^j, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \, dF_R(r')$$

$$= \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r'), \tag{EC.112}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}, \tilde{\mathbf{Y}}_t^{\mathbf{a}_t} = \mathbf{y}_t] = \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \, dF_R(r')$$

$$= \int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r'). \tag{EC.113}$$

From (EC.110), (EC.111), (EC.112) and (EC.113), inequality (EC.109) holds iff

$$\int_0^\infty \int_0^\infty \left[\left[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r\mathbf{e}_t^1 + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \right] - \left[z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^j} - z_t^{\mathbf{y}_t + r'\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} \right] \right] \, dF_R(r) \, dF_R(r') \geq 0, \qquad \text{(EC.114)}$$

which is true from Lemma EC.3 (d). $\quad\square$

(b) Direct consequence of (a) and the relationship

$$\mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}] = \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}]. \quad\square$$

(c) Direct consequence of (b), the relationship

$$\mathbb{E}[I(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}] = nd + \mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}] - \mu \sum_{t=1}^n a_t,$$

and the fact that the sum of a multimodular and a linear function is also multimodular. $\quad\square$

(d) Let $\mathbf{s} = (s_1, s_2, ..., s_n) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ be a realization of the arrival process from scheduled appointments, $\mathbf{u} = (u_1, u_2, ..., u_n) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ be a realization of the arrival process from unscheduled walk-ins, and $\mathbf{a} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{u}$. We will show that the four properties of the equivalent definition of a multimodular function from Lemma 1 are satisfied.

Property (i) It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^1, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}],$$

which is true from the directional convexity of $\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$ in $\mathbf{s}$.

Property (iv) Let $i \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]. \qquad \text{(EC.115)}$$

From (9),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i\}}) \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq i\}} \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + s_i\mu \qquad \text{(EC.116)}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i+1\}}) \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq i+1\}} \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1}]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + s_{i+1}\mu \qquad \text{(EC.117)}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=n\}}) \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq i\}} \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + (s_i + s_n)\mu \qquad \text{(EC.118)}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i+1\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=n\}}) \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq i+1\}} \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1}]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + (s_{i+1} + s_n + \mathbb{1}_{\{i+1=n\}})\mu. \qquad \text{(EC.119)}$$

From (EC.116), (EC.117), (EC.118), (EC.119),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \mathbb{E}[Z_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{n-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{i+1 \neq n\}}\mathbf{e}_{n-1}^{i+1}]$$
$$+ (s_n + \mathbb{1}_{\{i+1=n\}})\mu, \qquad (EC.120)$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \mathbb{E}[Z_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{n-1} + \mathbf{e}_{n-1}^i] + s_n\mu.$$
$$(EC.121)$$

We will consider separately the two cases $i+1 < n$ and $i+1 = n$, and we will prove that (EC.115) holds.

case 1: Assume $i+1 < n$. From (EC.120) and (EC.121), (EC.115) can be written as

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{n-1} + \mathbf{e}_{n-1}^{i+1}] \geq \mathbb{E}[Z_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{n-1} + \mathbf{e}_{n-1}^i],$$

which is true since $[Z_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{n-1} + \mathbf{e}_{n-1}^{i+1}] \geq_{\mathrm{st}} [Z_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{n-1} + \mathbf{e}_{n-1}^i]$.

case 2: Assume $i+1 = n$. From (EC.120) and (EC.121), (EC.115) can be written as

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{n-1}] + \mu \geq \mathbb{E}[Z_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{n-1} + \mathbf{e}_{n-1}^i],$$

which is true since $[Z_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{n-1}] + R \geq_{\mathrm{st}} [Z_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{n-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{n-1} + \mathbf{e}_{n-1}^i]$.

Property (ii) Let $i \neq j \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$. Without loss of generality we can assume that $i < j$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]. \qquad (EC.122)$$

From (9),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j\}})\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq i\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq j\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n \tfrac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + (s_i + s_j)\mu, \qquad (EC.123)$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i+1\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j\}})\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq i+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq j\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n \tfrac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + (s_{i+1} + s_j + \mathbb{1}_{\{i+1=j\}})\mu, \qquad (EC.124)$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j+1\}})\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq i\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq j+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n \tfrac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + (s_i + s_{j+1})\mu, \qquad (EC.125)$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i+1\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j+1\}})\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq i+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq j+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n \tfrac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + (s_{i+1} + s_{j+1})\mu. \qquad (EC.126)$$

From (EC.123), (EC.124), (EC.125), (EC.126),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] =$$

$$= \sum_{t=j+2}^{n} s_t \left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}] \right]$$

$$+ s_{j+1}\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - (s_{j+1}+1)\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^{i+1}]$$

$$+ (s_j+1)\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{j-1 \geq i+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{j-1}^{i+1}] - s_j\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{j-1 \geq i+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{j-1}^{i+1}]$$

$$+ (s_j - s_{j+1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{i+1=j\}})\mu, \tag{EC.127}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] =$$

$$= \sum_{t=j+2}^{n} s_t \left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}] \right]$$

$$+ s_{j+1}\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^i + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - (s_{j+1}+1)\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^i]$$

$$+ (s_j+1)\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbf{e}_{j-1}^i] - s_j\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbf{e}_{j-1}^i]$$

$$+ (s_j - s_{j+1})\mu. \tag{EC.128}$$

Therefore, from (EC.127) and (EC.128), inequality (EC.122) is true iff

$$0 \leq \sum_{t=j+2}^{n} s_t \left[[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]] \right.$$

$$\left. - [\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]] \right]$$

$$+ s_{j+1}\left[[\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^{i+1}]] \right.$$

$$\left. - [\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^i + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^i]] \right]$$

$$+ \left[[\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{j \neq i+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{j-1}^{i+1}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^{i+1}] + \mathbb{1}_{\{j=i+1\}}\mu] \right.$$

$$\left. - [\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbf{e}_{j-1}^i] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^i]] \right]. \tag{EC.129}$$

From the multimodularity of $\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}]$ in $\mathbf{a}_{t-1}$ for all $t = 2, 3, ..., n+1$ we get

$$0 \leq \left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]\right]$$

$$- \left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]\right] \quad \text{for all } t = j+2, ..., n+1$$

$$\Rightarrow 0 \leq \sum_{t=j+2}^{n} s_t \left[\left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]\right] \right.$$

$$\left. - \left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]\right] \right]. \tag{EC.130}$$

From the multimodularity of $\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j]$ in $\mathbf{a}_j$ we get

$$0 \leq s_{j+1}\left[\left[\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^{i+1}]\right] \right.$$

$$\left. - \left[\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^i + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^i]\right] \right]. \tag{EC.131}$$

We will consider separately the two cases $i+1 < j$ and $i+1 = j$, and we will show also that

$$0 \leq \left[\left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{j \neq i+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{j-1}^{i+1}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^{i+1}] + \mathbb{1}_{\{j=i+1\}}\mu\right] \right.$$

$$\left. - \left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbf{e}_{j-1}^i] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^i]\right] \right] \tag{EC.132}$$

case 1: Assume $i + 1 < j$, then (EC.132) can be written as

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbf{e}_{j-1}^{i+1}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbf{e}_{j-1}^{i}]$$
$$\geq \mathbb{E}[Z_{j}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j} + \mathbf{e}_{j}^{i+1}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{j}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j} + \mathbf{e}_{j}^{i}],$$

which is true from Lemma EC.4(a).

case 2: Assume $i + 1 = j$, then (EC.132) can be written as

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_{i}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{i}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{i}] + \mu - \mathbb{E}[Z_{i}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{i}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{i} + \mathbf{e}_{i}^{i}]$$
$$\geq \mathbb{E}[Z_{i+1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{i+1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{i+1}^{i+1}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{i+1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{i+1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{i+1}^{i}],$$

which is true from Lemma EC.4(c). From (EC.130), (EC.131), (EC.132) we conclude that (EC.129) is true.

Property (iii) Let $j \in \{1, 2, ..., t-1\}$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$$
$$\geq \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]. \tag{EC.133}$$

From (9),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^{n} (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=1\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j\}}) \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq j\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^{n} \frac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + (s_1 + s_j + \mathbb{1}_{\{j=1\}})\mu, \tag{EC.134}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^{n} (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=1\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j+1\}}) \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq j+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^{n} \frac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + (s_1 + s_{j+1})\mu, \tag{EC.135}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^{n} (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j\}}) \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq j\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^{n} \frac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + s_j\mu, \tag{EC.136}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^{n} (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j+1\}}) \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq j+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^{n} \frac{s_t(s_t-1)}{2}\mu + s_{j+1}\mu. \tag{EC.137}$$

From (EC.134), (EC.135), (EC.136), (EC.137),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] =$$
$$= \sum_{t=j+2}^{n} s_t \left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]\right]$$
$$+ s_{j+1}\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1 + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - (s_{j+1} + 1)\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1]$$
$$+ (s_j + 1)\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{j-1\geq1\}}\mathbf{e}_{j-1}^1] - s_j\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{j-1\geq1\}}\mathbf{e}_{j-1}^1]$$

$$+ (s_j - s_{j+1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{j=1\}})\mu, \tag{EC.138}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] =$$

$$= \sum_{t=j+2}^{n} s_t \left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}] \right]$$

$$+ s_{j+1}\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - (s_{j+1} + 1)\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j]$$

$$+ (s_j + 1)\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1}] - s_j\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1}]$$

$$+ (s_j - s_{j+1})\mu. \tag{EC.139}$$

Therefore, from (EC.138) and (EC.139), inequality (EC.133) is true iff

$$0 \le \sum_{t=j+2}^{n} s_t \left[[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]] \right.$$

$$\left. - [\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]] \right]$$

$$+ s_{j+1} \left[[\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1 + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1]] \right.$$

$$\left. - [\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j]] \right]$$

$$+ \left[[\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{j \ne 1\}}\mathbf{e}_{j-1}^1] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1] + \mathbb{1}_{\{j=1\}}\mu] \right.$$

$$\left. - [\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j]] \right]. \tag{EC.140}$$

From the multimodularity of $\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}]$ in $\mathbf{a}_{t-1}$ for all $t = 2, 3, ..., n+1$ we get

$$0 \le \left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]] \right.$$

$$\left. - [\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]] \right] \quad \text{for all } t = j+2, ..., n+1$$

$$\Rightarrow 0 \le \sum_{t=j+2}^{n} s_t \left[[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]] \right.$$

$$\left. - [\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]] \right]. \tag{EC.141}$$

From the multimodularity of $\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j]$ in $\mathbf{a}_j$ we get

$$0 \le s_{j+1} \left[[\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1 + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1]] \right.$$

$$\left. - [\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j]] \right]. \tag{EC.142}$$

We will consider separately the two cases $j > 1$ and $j = 1$, and we will show also that

$$0 \le \left[[\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{j \ne 1\}}\mathbf{e}_{j-1}^1] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1] + \mathbb{1}_{\{j=1\}}\mu] \right.$$

$$\left. - [\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j]] \right] \tag{EC.143}$$

case 1: Assume $j > 1$, then (EC.143) can be written as

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1} + \mathbf{e}_{j-1}^1] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{j-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1}] \ge \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j],$$

which is true from Lemma EC.4(b).

case 2: Assume $j = 1$, then (EC.143) can be written as

$$\mathbb{E}[Z^{\mathbf{x}}_{j-1}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}_{j-1} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1}] + \mu - \mathbb{E}[Z^{\mathbf{x}}_{j-1}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}_{j-1} = \mathbf{a}_{j-1}] \geq \mathbb{E}[Z^{\mathbf{x}}_j|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}_j = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}^1_j] - \mathbb{E}[Z^{\mathbf{x}}_j|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}_j = \mathbf{a}_j]$$
$$\Longleftrightarrow \mathbb{E}[Z^{\mathbf{x}}_j|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}_j = \mathbf{a}_j] + \mu \geq \mathbb{E}[Z^{\mathbf{x}}_j|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}_j = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}^1_j],$$

which is true since $[Z^{\mathbf{x}}_j|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}_j = \mathbf{a}_j] + R \geq_{\text{st}} [Z^{\mathbf{x}}_j|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}_j = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}^1_j]$.

Finally, from (EC.141), (EC.142), (EC.143) we conclude that (EC.140) is true. □

(e) Let $\mathbf{s} = (s_1, s_2, ..., s_n) \in \mathbb{Z}^n_+$ be a realization of the arrival process from scheduled appointments, $\mathbf{u} = (u_1, u_2, ..., u_n) \in \mathbb{Z}^n_+$ be a realization of the arrival process from unscheduled walk-ins, and $\mathbf{a} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{u}$. We will show that the four properties of the equivalent definition of a multimodular function from Lemma 1 are satisfied.

Property (i) It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}^1_n + \mathbf{e}^n_n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}^1_n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$$
$$\geq \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}^n_n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}],$$

which is true from the directional convexity of $\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$ in $\mathbf{s}$.

Property (iv) Let $i \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}^{i+1}_n + \mathbf{e}^n_n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}^{i+1}_n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$$
$$\geq \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}^i_n + \mathbf{e}^n_n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}^i_n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]. \tag{EC.144}$$

From (10),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}^i_n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t \mathbb{E}[Z^{\mathbf{x}}_{t-1}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}_{t-1} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq i\}} \mathbf{e}^i_{t-1}]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i\}}) u_t \mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2} \mu \tag{EC.145}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}^{i+1}_n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t \mathbb{E}[Z^{\mathbf{x}}_{t-1}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}_{t-1} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq i+1\}} \mathbf{e}^{i+1}_{t-1}]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i+1\}}) u_t \mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2} \mu \tag{EC.146}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}^i_n + \mathbf{e}^n_n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t \mathbb{E}[Z^{\mathbf{x}}_{t-1}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}_{t-1} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq i\}} \mathbf{e}^i_{t-1}]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=n\}}) u_t \mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2} \mu \tag{EC.147}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}^{i+1}_n + \mathbf{e}^n_n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t \mathbb{E}[Z^{\mathbf{x}}_{t-1}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}_{t-1} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \geq i+1\}} \mathbf{e}^{i+1}_{t-1}]$$
$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i+1\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=n\}}) u_t \mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2} \mu. \tag{EC.148}$$

From (EC.145), (EC.146), (EC.147), (EC.148),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = u_n\mu,$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^n, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = u_n\mu,$$

concluding that (EC.144) holds as equality.

Property (ii) Let $i \neq j \in \{1, 2, ..., n-1\}$. Without loss of generality we can assume that $i < j$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$$

$$\geq \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]. \qquad (\text{EC.149})$$

From (10),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq i\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq j\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j\}})u_t\mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2}\mu, \qquad (\text{EC.150})$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq i+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq j\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i+1\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j\}})u_t\mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2}\mu, \qquad (\text{EC.151})$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq i\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq j+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j+1\}})u_t\mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2}\mu, \qquad (\text{EC.152})$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq i+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1\geq j+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=i+1\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j+1\}})u_t\mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2}\mu. \qquad (\text{EC.153})$$

From (EC.150), (EC.151), (EC.152), (EC.153),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] =$$

$$= \sum_{t=j+2}^n u_t\left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]\right]$$

$$+ u_{j+1}\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - u_{j+1}\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^{i+1}] + u_j\mu - u_{j+1}\mu, \qquad (\text{EC.154})$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S^x} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^i + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] =$$

$$= \sum_{t=j+2}^n u_t\left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]\right]$$

$$+ u_{j+1}\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^i + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - u_{j+1}\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^i] + u_j\mu - u_{j+1}\mu. \qquad (\text{EC.155})$$

Therefore, from (EC.154) and (EC.155), inequality (EC.149) is true iff

$$0 \leq \sum_{t=j+2}^n u_t\left[[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]]\right.$$

$$- [\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]]\Big]$$

$$+ u_{j+1}\Big[[\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^{i+1}]]$$

$$- [\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^i + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^i]]\Big]. \tag{EC.156}$$

From the multimodularity of $\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}]$ in $\mathbf{a}_{t-1}$ for all $t = 2, 3, ..., n+1$ we get

$$0 \le \big[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]\big]$$

$$- \big[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]\big] \quad \text{for all } t = j+2, ..., n+1$$

$$\Rightarrow 0 \le \sum_{t=j+2}^n u_t \Big[\big[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]\big]$$

$$- \big[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^i + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]\big]\Big],$$

and from the multimodularity of $\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j]$ in $\mathbf{a}_j$ we get

$$0 \le u_{j+1}\Big[\big[\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^{i+1} + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^{i+1}]\big]$$

$$- \big[\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^i + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^i]\big]\Big],$$

concluding that (EC.156) is true.

Property (iii) Let $j \in \{1, 2, ..., t-1\}$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$$

$$\ge \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]. \tag{EC.157}$$

From (10),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \ge 1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \ge j\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=1\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j\}})u_t\mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2}\mu, \tag{EC.158}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \ge 1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \ge j+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=1\}} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j+1\}})u_t\mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2}\mu, \tag{EC.159}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \ge j\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j\}})u_t\mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2}\mu, \tag{EC.160}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] = \sum_{t=1}^n u_t \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbb{1}_{\{t-1 \ge j+1\}}\mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]$$

$$+ \sum_{t=1}^n (s_t + \mathbb{1}_{\{t=j+1\}})u_t\mu + \sum_{t=1}^n \frac{u_t(u_t-1)}{2}\mu. \tag{EC.161}$$

From (EC.158), (EC.159), (EC.160), (EC.161),

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] =$$

$$= \sum_{t=j+2}^{n} u_t \left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}] \right]$$

$$+ u_{j+1} \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1 + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - u_{j+1} \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1] + u_j \mu - u_{j+1} \mu, \qquad \text{(EC.162)}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^j, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_u(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{j+1}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] =$$

$$= \sum_{t=j+2}^{n} u_t \left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}] \right]$$

$$+ u_{j+1} \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - u_{j+1} \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j] + u_j \mu - u_{j+1} \mu. \qquad \text{(EC.163)}$$

Therefore, from (EC.162) and (EC.163), inequality (EC.157) is true iff

$$0 \leq \sum_{t=j+2}^{n} u_t \Big[[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]]$$

$$- [\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]] \Big]$$

$$+ u_{j+1} \Big[[\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1 + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1]]$$

$$- [\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j]] \Big] \qquad \text{(EC.164)}$$

From the multimodularity of $\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1}]$ in $\mathbf{a}_{t-1}$ for all $t = 2, 3, ..., n+1$ we get

$$0 \leq \left[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]] \right]$$

$$- [\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]] \qquad \text{for all } t = j+2, ..., n+1$$

$$\Rightarrow 0 \leq \sum_{t=j+2}^{n} u_t \Big[[\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^1 + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]]$$

$$- [\mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_{t-1}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_{t-1} + \mathbf{e}_{t-1}^{j+1}]] \Big],$$

and from the multimodularity of $\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j]$ in $\mathbf{a}_j$ we get

$$0 \leq u_{j+1} \Big[[\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1 + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^1]]$$

$$- [\mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j + \mathbf{e}_j^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_j^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_j^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_j]] \Big],$$

concluding that (EC.164) is true. $\quad\square$

Proof of Theorem 4:   (a) Let $t \in \{1, 2, ..., n\}$ and $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$. We will show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i}] \geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^j}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}] \qquad \text{(EC.165)}$$

for all $1 \leq i \leq j \leq n$, where $\mathbf{e}^k \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ is the vector which has zeros everywhere, except in the kth component where it is one, $1 \leq k \leq n$. We will show in fact that (EC.165) is true given any realization $\mathbf{a}_t = (a_1, a_2, ..., a_t) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^t$ of $\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}}$, i.e.,

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t] \geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t]. \qquad \text{(EC.166)}$$

Based on the assumption that walk-ins arrive independently from the schedule and the system's workload, we consider all possible realizations of the random vectors $\mathbf{S}_t^{\mathbf{e}^i}$ and $\mathbf{S}_t^{\mathbf{e}^j}$ and the law of total expectation to get

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}}=\mathbf{a}_t]=\sum_{k=1}^{t}\sum_{m=1}^{t}p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^k+\mathbf{e}_t^m]$$

$$+\sum_{k=1}^{t}\sum_{m=t+1}^{n+1}p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^k]$$

$$+\sum_{k=t+1}^{n+1}\sum_{m=1}^{t}p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^m]$$

$$+\sum_{k=t+1}^{n+1}\sum_{m=t+1}^{n+1}p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t], \tag{EC.167}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}}=\mathbf{a}_t]=\sum_{k=1}^{t}p_{ik}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^k]+\sum_{k=t+1}^{n+1}p_{ik}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i}=\mathbf{a}_t]$$

$$=\sum_{k=1}^{t}p_{ik}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^k]+\sum_{k=t+1}^{n+1}p_{ik}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t]$$

$$=\sum_{k=1}^{t}\sum_{m=1}^{t}p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^k]$$

$$+\sum_{k=1}^{t}\sum_{m=t+1}^{n+1}p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^k]$$

$$+\sum_{k=t+1}^{n+1}\sum_{m=1}^{t}p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t]$$

$$+\sum_{k=t+1}^{n+1}\sum_{m=t+1}^{n+1}p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t], \tag{EC.168}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}}=\mathbf{a}_t]=\sum_{m=1}^{t}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^m]+\sum_{m=t+1}^{n+1}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t]$$

$$=\sum_{m=1}^{t}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^m]+\sum_{m=t+1}^{n+1}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t]$$

$$=\sum_{k=1}^{t}\sum_{m=1}^{t}p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^m]$$

$$+\sum_{k=1}^{t}\sum_{m=t+1}^{n+1}p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t]$$

$$+\sum_{k=t+1}^{n+1}\sum_{m=1}^{t}p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^m]$$

$$+\sum_{k=t+1}^{n+1}\sum_{m=t+1}^{n+1}p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{a}_t], \tag{EC.169}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}_t] = \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j} = \mathbf{a}_t]$$

$$= \sum_{k=1}^{t}\sum_{m=1}^{t} p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j} = \mathbf{a}_t]$$

$$+ \sum_{k=1}^{t}\sum_{m=t+1}^{n+1} p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j} = \mathbf{a}_t]$$

$$+ \sum_{k=t+1}^{n+1}\sum_{m=1}^{t} p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j} = \mathbf{a}_t]$$

$$+ \sum_{k=t+1}^{n+1}\sum_{m=t+1}^{n+1} p_{ik}p_{jm}\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j} = \mathbf{a}_t]. \qquad \text{(EC.170)}$$

From (EC.167), (EC.168), (EC.169), (EC.170) and some algebra, inequality (EC.166) is true iff

$$0 \le \sum_{k=1}^{t}\sum_{m=1}^{t} p_{ik}p_{jm}\Big[\big[\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^k + \mathbf{e}_t^m] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^k]\big]$$

$$- \big[\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^m] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j} = \mathbf{a}_t]\big]\Big]$$

which is true from Theorem 2(a). $\square$

(b) Direct consequence of (a) and the relationship

$$\mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})] = \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}]. \quad \square$$

(c) Direct consequence of (b), the relationship

$$\mathbb{E}[I(\mathbf{x})] = \mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})] + nd - \mu \sum_{t=1}^{n}(p_t x_t + \mathbb{E}[U_t]),$$

and the fact that the sum of a directionally convex and a linear function is also directionally convex.
$\square$

(d) Let $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and $1 \le i \le j \le n$. We will show that

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}^i + \mathbf{e}^j)] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}^i)] \ge \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}^j)] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})]. \qquad \text{(EC.171)}$$

We will show in fact that (EC.171) is true given any realizations $\mathbf{s} = (s_1, s_2, ..., s_n) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and $\mathbf{u} = (u_1, u_2, ..., u_n) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ of $\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}}$ and $\mathbf{U}$ respectively, i.e.,

$$\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}^i + \mathbf{e}^j)|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}^i)|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$$

$$\ge \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}^j)|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}] - \mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x})|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{s}, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}].$$

As in the proof of Theorem 4(a), it suffices to show that

$$0 \le \sum_{k=1}^{n}\sum_{m=1}^{n} p_{ik}p_{jm}\Big[\big[\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}^i + \mathbf{e}^j)|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j} = \mathbf{s} + \mathbf{e}^k + \mathbf{e}^m, \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{u}]$$

$$-\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j)|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{s}+\mathbf{e}^k,\mathbf{U}=\mathbf{u}]\Big]$$

$$-\Big[\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j)|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{s}+\mathbf{e}^m,\mathbf{U}=\mathbf{u}]$$

$$-\mathbb{E}[W_s(\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j)|\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}^i+\mathbf{e}^j}=\mathbf{s},\mathbf{U}=\mathbf{u}]\Big]\Big]$$

which is true from Theorem 2(d). $\square$

(e) The proof follows exactly the same steps as the one of Theorem 4(d) and thus is omitted (by simply replacing $W_s(\mathbf{x})$ with $W_u(\mathbf{x})$). $\square$

Proof of Theorem 5: Assume that show-up patients are punctual and that show-up probabilities are slot-homogeneous with $p_t = p \in (0,1]$ for all $t = 1, 2, ..., n$.

(a) Let $t \in \{1, 2, ..., n\}$ and $\mathbf{x}_t \in \mathbb{Z}_+^t$ be a partial schedule up to slot t. We will show that the four properties of the equivalent definition of a multimodular function from Lemma 1 are satisfied.

Property (i) It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^1+\mathbf{e}_t^t}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^1}] \geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^t}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}],$$

which is true from Theorem 4(a).

Property (iv) Let $i \in \{1, 2, ..., t-1\}$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}] \geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^i+\mathbf{e}_t^t}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^i}]. \tag{EC.172}$$

We will show in fact that (EC.172) is true given any realization $\mathbf{a}_t = (a_1, a_2, ..., a_t) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^t$ of $\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}$, i.e.,

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}=\mathbf{a}_t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}=\mathbf{a}_t] \geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^i+\mathbf{e}_t^t}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}=\mathbf{a}_t] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^i}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}=\mathbf{a}_t].$$
$$\tag{EC.173}$$

Based on the assumption that walk-ins arrive independently from the schedule and the system's workload, we consider all possible realizations of the random vectors $\mathbf{S}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^i}$, $\mathbf{S}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}$ and $\mathbf{S}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^t}$ and the law of total expectation to get

$$\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}=\mathbf{a}_t] = & p^2\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t] \\
& + p(1-p)\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}] \\
& + (1-p)p\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^t] \\
& + (1-p)^2\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}=\mathbf{a}_t], \\
= & p^2\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^i+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^i+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t] \\
& + p(1-p)\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^i+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^i+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}] \\
& + (1-p)p\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^i+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^i+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^t] \\
& + (1-p)^2\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^i+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^i+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^t}=\mathbf{a}_t], \tag{EC.174}
\end{aligned}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}=\mathbf{a}_t]=p\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}]$$
$$+(1-p)\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}=\mathbf{a}_t]$$
$$=p\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}]$$
$$+(1-p)\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t], \qquad \text{(EC.175)}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}=\mathbf{a}_t]=p^2\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}]$$
$$+p(1-p)\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}]$$
$$+(1-p)p\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}]$$
$$+(1-p)^2\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t],$$
$$=p^2\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}]$$
$$+p(1-p)\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}]$$
$$+(1-p)p\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}]$$
$$+(1-p)^2\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t], \qquad \text{(EC.176)}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}=\mathbf{a}_t]=p\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}]$$
$$+(1-p)\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}}=\mathbf{a}_t]$$
$$=p\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}]$$
$$+(1-p)\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t]. \qquad \text{(EC.177)}$$

From (EC.174), (EC.175), (EC.176), (EC.177) and some algebra, inequality (EC.173) is true iff

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}]$$
$$\geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{t}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}],$$

which is true from Theorem 3(a).

Property (ii) Let $i \neq j \in \{1, 2, ..., t-1\}$. Without loss of generality we can assume that $i < j$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j}}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}] \geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j}}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}]. \qquad \text{(EC.178)}$$

As in Property (iv), by considering all possible realizations of the random vectors $\mathbf{S}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^{i}}$, $\mathbf{S}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}}$, $\mathbf{S}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^{j}}$, $\mathbf{S}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}$ and the law of total expectation, inequality (EC.178) is true iff

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j}]$$
$$-\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}]$$
$$\geq\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j}]$$
$$-\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}|\mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{i+1}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}=\mathbf{a}_t+\mathbf{e}_t^{i}+\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}]$$

which is true from Theorem 3(a).

Property (iii) Let $j \in \{1, 2, ..., t-1\}$. It suffices to show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^j}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}] \geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^j}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}]. \tag{EC.179}$$

As in Property (iv), by considering all possible realizations of the random vectors $\mathbf{S}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^1}$, $\mathbf{S}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^j}$, $\mathbf{S}_t^{\mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}}$ and the law of total expectation, inequality (EC.179) is true iff

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^j + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^j + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^j + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^j + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}]$$
$$\geq \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^j + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^j + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^j] - \mathbb{E}[Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^j + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} | \mathbf{A}_t^{\mathbf{x}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^1 + \mathbf{e}_t^j + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}} = \mathbf{a}_t + \mathbf{e}_t^{j+1}]$$

which is true from Theorem 3(a). □

(b) Direct consequence of (a) and the relationship

$$\mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})] = \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}]. □$$

(c) Direct consequence of (b), the relationship

$$\mathbb{E}[I(\mathbf{x})] = \mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})] + nd - \mu \sum_{t=1}^{n}(p_t x_t + \mathbb{E}[U_t]),$$

and the fact that the sum of a multimodular and a linear function is also multimodular. □

(d) The proof follows exactly the same steps as the one of Theorem 5(a) and thus is omitted (by simply replacing $Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}$ with $W_c(\mathbf{x})$). □

(e) The proof follows exactly the same steps as the one of Theorem 5(a) and thus is omitted (by simply replacing $Z_t^{\mathbf{x}_t}$ with $W_u(\mathbf{x})$). □

Proof of Theorem 6: Under assumption (b), all patients' timelinesses, given that they show up, are i.i.d. random variables uniformly distributed on $\{-e, ..., -1, 0, 1, ..., l\}$, where e (the maximum possible earliness) and l (the maximum possible lateness) are nonnegative integers such that $l \leq n - 3$ and $e + l \neq 0$. Accordingly, we let $\tilde{q}_k = \Pr(\text{Timeliness} = k | \text{Show-up})$ with

$$\tilde{q}_k = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{e+l+1} & \text{for } k = -e, , ..., -1, 0, 1, ..., l \\ 0 & \text{otherwise.} \end{cases} \tag{EC.180}$$

Now consider $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ and let $\mathbf{e}_n^k$ denote the n-dimensional vector which has zeros everywhere, except in the kth component where it is one, $1 \leq k \leq n$. We will show that $\mathbb{E}[O(\mathbf{x})] = \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}]$ violates property (ii) of the equivalent definition of a multimodular function from Lemma 1 for $i = 1$ and $j = 2$. Assume, for contradiction, that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^2 + \mathbf{e}_n^2}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^2 + \mathbf{e}_n^3}] \geq \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^2}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^3}]. \tag{EC.181}$$

We will show that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3}] \leq \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3}] \qquad (\text{EC.182})$$

which will imply that

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3}] = \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3}] \qquad (\text{EC.183})$$

for all $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$; a contradiction. We will show that (EC.182) is true given any realization $\mathbf{a} = (a_1, a_2, ..., a_n) \in \mathbb{Z}_+^n$ of $\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}}$, i.e.,

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}]$$
$$\leq \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}] - \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}]. \qquad (\text{EC.184})$$

Based on the assumption that walk-ins arrive independently from the schedule and the system's workload, we consider all possible realizations of the random vectors $\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{e}_n^1}$, $\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{e}_n^2}$, $\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{e}_n^2}$, $\mathbf{S}^{\mathbf{e}_n^3}$ and the law of total expectation to get

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}] = &\; p^2 \sum_{k=-e}^{-2} \sum_{m=-e}^{-2} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^1] \\
&+ p^2 \sum_{k=-1}^{l} \sum_{m=-e}^{-2} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^{2+k}+\mathbf{e}_n^1] \\
&+ p^2 \sum_{k=-e}^{-2} \sum_{m=-1}^{l} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^{2+m}] \\
&+ p^2 \sum_{k=-1}^{l} \sum_{m=-1}^{l} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^{2+k}+\mathbf{e}_n^{2+m}] \\
&+ (1-p)p \sum_{m=-e}^{-2} \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^1] \\
&+ (1-p)p \sum_{m=-1}^{l} \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^{2+m}] \\
&+ p(1-p) \sum_{k=-e}^{-2} \tilde{q}_k \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^1] \\
&+ p(1-p) \sum_{k=-1}^{l} \tilde{q}_k \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^{2+k}] \\
&+ (1-p)^2 \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a}], \qquad (\text{EC.185})
\end{aligned}
$$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}]\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}] = &\; p^2 \sum_{k=-e}^{-2} \sum_{m=-e}^{-3} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^1] \\
&+ p^2 \sum_{k=-1}^{l} \sum_{m=-e}^{-3} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^{2+k}+\mathbf{e}_n^1] \\
&+ p^2 \sum_{k=-e}^{-2} \sum_{m=-2}^{l} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^{3+m}]
\end{aligned}
$$

$$+ p^2 \sum_{k=-1}^{l} \sum_{m=-2}^{l} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{2+k} + \mathbf{e}_n^{3+m}]$$

$$+ (1-p)p \sum_{m=-e}^{-3} \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1]$$

$$+ (1-p)p \sum_{m=-2}^{l} \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{3+m}]$$

$$+ p(1-p) \sum_{k=-e}^{-2} \tilde{q}_k \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1]$$

$$+ p(1-p) \sum_{k=-1}^{l} \tilde{q}_k \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{2+k}]$$

$$+ (1-p)^2 \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^2+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a}] \qquad \text{(EC.186)}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}] = p^2 \sum_{k=-e}^{-1} \sum_{m=-e}^{-2} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^1]$$

$$+ p^2 \sum_{k=0}^{l} \sum_{m=-e}^{-2} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{1+k} + \mathbf{e}_n^1]$$

$$+ p^2 \sum_{k=-e}^{-1} \sum_{m=-1}^{l} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{2+m}]$$

$$+ p^2 \sum_{k=0}^{l} \sum_{m=-1}^{l} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{1+k} + \mathbf{e}_n^{2+m}]$$

$$+ (1-p)p \sum_{m=-e}^{-2} \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1]$$

$$+ (1-p)p \sum_{m=-1}^{l} \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{2+m}]$$

$$+ p(1-p) \sum_{k=-e}^{-1} \tilde{q}_k \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1]$$

$$+ p(1-p) \sum_{k=0}^{l} \tilde{q}_k \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{1+k}]$$

$$+ (1-p)^2 \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^2} = \mathbf{a}], \qquad \text{(EC.187)}$$

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a}] = p^2 \sum_{k=-e}^{-1} \sum_{m=-e}^{-3} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^1]$$

$$+ p^2 \sum_{k=0}^{l} \sum_{m=-e}^{-3} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{1+k} + \mathbf{e}_n^1]$$

$$+ p^2 \sum_{k=-e}^{-1} \sum_{m=-2}^{l} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{3+m}]$$

$$+ p^2 \sum_{k=0}^{l} \sum_{m=-2}^{l} \tilde{q}_k \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{1+k} + \mathbf{e}_n^{3+m}]$$

$$+ (1-p)p \sum_{m=-e}^{-3} \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1]$$

$$+ (1-p)p \sum_{m=-2}^{l} \tilde{q}_m \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{3+m}]$$

$$+ p(1-p) \sum_{k=-e}^{-1} \tilde{q}_k \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1]$$

$$+ p(1-p) \sum_{k=0}^{l} \tilde{q}_k \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{1+k}]$$

$$+ (1-p)^2 \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} | \mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}+\mathbf{e}_n^1+\mathbf{e}_n^3} = \mathbf{a}]. \tag{EC.188}$$

From (EC.180), (EC.185), (EC.186), (EC.187), (EC.188) and some algebra, inequality (EC.184) is true iff

$$\tilde{q}_{-2}\tilde{q}_{-1}\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^1] - \tilde{q}_{-2}\tilde{q}_l\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{2+l}]$$

$$\geq \tilde{q}_{-1}\tilde{q}_l\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{3+l} + \mathbf{e}_n^1] - \tilde{q}_l\tilde{q}_l\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{3+l} + \mathbf{e}_n^{2+l}]. \tag{EC.189}$$

First, assume that $e = 0$. Then $\tilde{q}_{-2} = \tilde{q}_{-1} = 0$ and (EC.189) can be written as

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{3+l} + \mathbf{e}_n^{2+l}] \geq 0,$$

which is true. Next, assume that $e = 1$. Then $\tilde{q}_{-2} = 0$ and (EC.189) can be written as

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{3+l} + \mathbf{e}_n^{2+l}] \geq \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{3+l} + \mathbf{e}_n^1],$$

which is true from (1) and the assumption that $0 \leq l \leq n - 3$. Finally assume that $e \geq 2$. Then (EC.189) can be written as

$$\mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^1] - \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^1 + \mathbf{e}_n^{2+l}] \geq \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{3+l} + \mathbf{e}_n^1] - \mathbb{E}[Z_n^{\mathbf{x}}|\mathbf{A}^{\mathbf{x}} = \mathbf{a} + \mathbf{e}_n^{3+l} + \mathbf{e}_n^{2+l}],$$

which is true from Lemma EC.4(d). This completes the proof that (EC.182) is true. □

(b) The proof follows the same steps as the one in (a) and thus is omitted. □

(c) The proof follows the same steps as the one in (a) and thus is omitted. □

(d) The proof follows the same steps as the one in (a) and thus is omitted. □

Proof of Lemma EC.1: (a) Let $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_n^+$ be such that $0 \leq x_1 \leq x_2 \cdots \leq x_n$ and pick any $u \in N$. First, we need to show that $M_{\mathbf{x},u}^+$ is indeed a set in $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^+$. By its definition, $M_{\mathbf{x},u}^+$ is nonempty and contains u. Let u' be the largest element in $M_{\mathbf{x},u}^+$. Then

$$0 \leq x_1 \leq x_2 \leq \cdots \leq x_{u-1} \leq x_u = \cdots = x_{u'} < x_{u'+1} \leq x_{u'+2} \leq \cdots \leq x_n,$$

and therefore

$$0 \leq x_1 \leq x_2 \leq \cdots \leq x_{u-1} < x_u + 1 = \cdots = x_{u'} + 1 \leq x_{u'+1} \leq x_{u'+2} \leq \cdots \leq x_n,$$

since $\mathbf{x}$ is an integer vector. This verifies that $M_{\mathbf{x},u}^+$ is indeed a set in $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^+$. Now let X be a set containing u such that $\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_X \in \mathcal{A}$. X must contain also all $v \in N$ such that $v \geq u$ and $x_v = x_u$, since otherwise we have a contradiction (otherwise $\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_X \notin \mathcal{A}$). This completes the proof.

(b) Similar to (a).

(c) Let $\mathbf{x} \in \mathbb{Z}_n^+$ be such that $0 \leq x_1 \leq x_2 \cdots \leq x_n$ and pick any $u \in N$. First, we need to show that $L_{\mathbf{x},u}^+$ is indeed a set in $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^+$. Let $u' = \min\{v : x_v = x_u, v \leq u\}$. Then

$$L_{\mathbf{x},u}^+ = \{1, 2, ..., u' - 1, u + 1, u + 2, ..., n\}$$

and

$$0 \leq x_1 \leq x_2 \leq \cdots \leq x_{u'-1} < x_{u'} = \cdots = x_u \leq x_{u+1} \leq \cdots \leq x_n,$$

and therefore

$$0 \leq x_1 + 1 \leq x_2 + 1 \leq \cdots \leq x_{u'-1} + 1 \leq x_{u'} = \cdots = x_u < x_{u+1} \leq \cdots \leq x_n,$$

since $\mathbf{x}$ is an integer vector. This verifies that $L_{\mathbf{x},u}^+$ is indeed a set in $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^+$. Now let X be a set not containing u such that $\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_X \in \mathcal{A}$. X cannot contain any of the elements $\{u', u' + 1, \ldots, u\}$, since otherwise we have a contradiction (otherwise $\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}_X \notin \mathcal{A}$). The largest such set is $L_{\mathbf{x},u}^+ = N \backslash \{u', u' + 1, \ldots, u\}$. This completes the proof. $\square$

(d) Similar to (c). $\square$

Proof of Lemma EC.2: (a) Let $\mathbf{x} \in \mathcal{A}$. First, note that both $\emptyset$ and N are in $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^+$. Pick any $X, Y \in \mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^+$. From Lemma EC.1, any X and Y can be obtained as a union (possibly empty) of sets from the family $\{M_{\mathbf{x},1}^+, M_{\mathbf{x},2}^+, ..., M_{\mathbf{x},n}^+\}$. Consequently, both $X \cup Y$ and $X \cap Y$ can be obtained as unions (possibly empty) of sets from the family $\{M_{\mathbf{x},1}^+, M_{\mathbf{x},2}^+, ..., M_{\mathbf{x},n}^+\}$. Using similar arguments with the proof of Lemma EC.1, we can verify that indeed any union of sets from the family $\{M_{\mathbf{x},1}^+, M_{\mathbf{x},2}^+, ..., M_{\mathbf{x},n}^+\}$ belongs to $\mathcal{C}_{\mathbf{x}}^+$. This completes the proof. $\square$

(b) Similar to (a). $\square$

Proof of Theorem 7: The proof of this theorem follows from Lemmas EC.1 and EC.2, transformations (EC.2) and (EC.3), and Section 6 of Schrijver (2000). $\square$

Appendix D: Comparison of Static Appointment Scheduling Models

Table EC.1   Static Intra-Day Appointment Scheduling Models

	service time distribution	no-shows	random emergency demand	investig. non-punctuality	heterog. patient groups	theoretical optimization properties	exact or heuristic solution	optimization procedure
Lau and Lau (2000)	ind. general stochastic (beta-fitting)	no	no	no	yes	-	heuristic	quasi-Newton
Kaandorp and Koole (2007)	i.i.d. exponential	yes	no	no	no	multimodularity	exact	local search (exponential complexity)
Hassin and Mendel (2008)	i.i.d. exponential	yes	no	no	no	-	heuristic	sequential quadratic programming
Zeng et al. (2010)	i.i.d. exponential	yes	no	no	yes	multimodularity[1]	exact[1]	local search (exponential complexity)
Begen and Queyranne (2011)	independent general discrete	yes	no	no	yes	L-convexity	exact	local search in polynomial time
Luo et al. (2012)	independent exponential	yes	yes	no	yes	-	heuristic	interior-point methods
LaGanga and Lawrence (2012)	deterministic	yes	no	no	no	structural properties & submodularity	heuristic	gradient search & pairwise swap
Kong et al. (2013)	distributionally robust based on first two moments	no	no	no	yes	moment decomposition & conic duality	exact	robust opt. & convex conic programming
Chen and Robinson (2014)	independent general stochastic	yes	yes	no	yes	-	heuristic	stochastic linear programming & sequencing rules
Zacharias and Pinedo (2014)	deterministic	yes	no	no	yes	structural properties	exact	enumeration (exponential complexity)
Mak et al. (2014)	independent general stochastic	no	no	no	yes	structural properties	heuristic	mixed-integer second-order conic progr.
Mak et al. (2015)	distributionally robust based on marginal moments	no	no	no	yes	sequencing rules[2], closed-from[2], equivalent conic programming	exact	robust opt., conic progr. & sample average approximation
Zacharias and Pinedo (2017)	deterministic	yes	no	no	no	multimodularity & monotonicity properties	exact	local search (exponential complexity)
Qi (2017)	general discrete & distributionally robust based on mean abs. dev.	no	no	no	yes	equivalent linear mixed integer programming	exact	robust opt., & sequential mixed-integer programming
Wang et al. (2018)	deterministic	yes	yes	no	yes	multimodularity & equivalent two-stage linear int. progr.	exact	local search (exponential complexity) & linear int. progr.
this study	i.i.d. general stochastic	yes	yes	yes	yes	multimodularity[3] & directional convexity[4]	exact[3]	local search in polynomial time[3]

[1]Under homogeneous patients
[2]Under mild assumptions
[3]Under punctual patients
[4]Under general distributions of non-punctuality